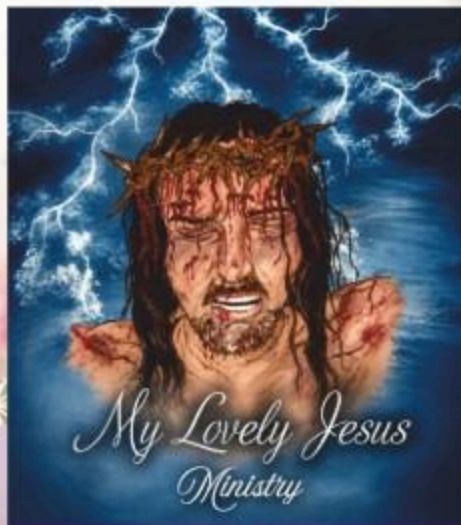




**My Lovely Jesus Ministry & My
Lovely Jesus Christ Ministry
Teachings & Other From
Past to Current eBook**



Vicki Goforth Parnell

My Lovely Jesus Ministry & My Lovely Jesus Christ Ministry
Teachings & Other from Past to Current eBook
By Vicki Goforth Parnell
With Jesus Christ & Sweet Holy Ghost Spirit's help.

For the glory of Father God & Jesus Christ

Index

1. How the Enemy Uses Broken Vows & Promises Against God's Children 11-8-25
2. How the Enemy Attacks the Mind Through the 5 Basic Senses and the Heart 8-29-26
3. In Christ Walking Worthy of Our Calling 9-16-25
4. Jesus Christ Coming with His Saints_ 144,000, They will Judge & Execute Vengeance Also Verses 8-21-26
5. The Price Jesus Christ Paid For Us That Should Be Remembered During Communion 12-21-25
6. The Breastplate of Righteousness 6-3-25
7. New Jerusalem 1-20-20@5:23 AM Journal Entry
8. 100 declarations from the Infallible Word of God.
9. Arise & Fight 2-5-21@7:48 AM
10. Be Holy, Live Holy 3-25-26@12:58 PM Shared 3-26-26
11. "If" 12-10-20@8:02 PM
12. A Few Questions a Believer of Jesus Christ Who Have Accepted Him as Their Lord Should Ask Themselves Prayerfully and Honestly Each Day
13. A Response to No Sin Can enter Heaven on Rumble Issue 12-7-25
14. Anointing with Oil Consecrates & Sets Apart
15. Christ our example 9-4-26
16. Concern on Rumble 4-13-26
17. Division and Conflict 7-25-24
18. Encouragement From the Word of God 5-29-26
19. Concerning this Comment on Telegram and My Response 8-28-24
20. Denying the Godhead Telegram Post Response 8-13-24
21. God's Chosen/Anointed Are Powerful & Protected Through Father God & Jesus Christ 5-23-26
22. Facebook Response to Shame on You 3-29-23
23. From My Heart to Yours: A Little More of My Personal Testimony 4-26-26@6:06 PM
24. God's Mercy Explained By Him 7-7-20@5:24 AM Journal Entry
25. Holiness & Bitterness 6-24-25
26. How the Lord Will Provide In Famine to Those Who Are Truly Jesus Christ's

27. Jesus Christ Under Roman Rule Comment 1-2-27@7:20 PM
28. Love Like None Other 8-13-23@8:18 PM
29. It's Your choice How to Walk-Telegram Issues 10-14-24@8:22 PM
30. Jesus Christ Casts it All Out of His Heaven 5-15-26
31. Jesus Christ tells His Church, His Body to Repent
32. Question received 12-14-25 About the Nephilim
33. My Facebook Post I Will Not Compromise 12-2-20@10:32 PM
34. My Soul Followeth Hard After Thee O' God 10-14-24
35. My thoughts of "In the Shadows of Thy Wings" 1-2-22@5:47 PM
36. Never Again Confessions Made in Jesus Christ's Name and Through His power in My life 7-4-24
37. Persecution From Unfriendly and Friendly Tongues of People 1-14-25
38. Robertwalck Concern 3-26-26
39. Soldier or a Wimp 1-5-24
40. Remarks About the Temple and Mark of the Beast on Telegram 9-27-24
41. Stan Johnson That's Not Right and It's Incorrect Sir 12-13-24
42. Stinky Thinking 4-19-23
43. Sound and Frequency Healing. Is it From God. Does He Approve 9-7-24
44. To Die For! 2-4-23
45. Trusting God in All Situations 6-25-23@5:14 AM
46. Unspotted Bride 9-18-24@7:01 PM
47. The Comforter, Who is He 12-17-25
48. The EMP Blast 3-24-20@4:03 AM Journal Entry
49. We're All a Little Broken, a Little Faulty 3-20-20 Journal Entry
50. Will AI Enslave Mankind 5-15-26
51. Will God Give an Exact Date? Of Course He will, He's God! 7-3-24
52. Will God Give an Exact Day 11-28-23@8:59 PM
53. You are loved.
54. What I believe 12-21-22@9:07 AM
55. When False Prophet's Prophecies Sometimes Come True 8-31-24
56. Who is Jesus Christ, the Son of God 7-20-26
57. Who is Our Savior-NAMES, TITLES & DESCRIPTIONS OF JESUS CHRIST IN THE WORD OF GOD
58. WHY DO WE GO TO CHURCH 10-9-19@6:52 AM

How the Enemy Uses Broken Vows & Promises Against God's Children.

Vicki Goforth Parnell 11-8-25

Many children of God are fighting battles you cannot explain. You pray, you fast, you study, read the Word of God but the attacks keep coming and seem to refuse to leave. Why or how does the enemy still have access to your life? Many times it's not what you have actually done but what you have spoken.

Proverbs 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

******What has come out of your own mouth very well can be the access point that grants the kingdom of darkness legal access into your life. Your words hold power. Every time you say, I promise, I will, I vow, I swear, or I give you my word, heaven records it and hell takes note of it. In the Kingdom of God promises, agreements, covenants, vows and such like are not casual words, but in reality are spiritual transactions, but Lord willing I will focus more on broken promises and unkept vows.

Deuteronomy 23:21-23

21 When thou shalt vow a vow unto the Lord thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the Lord thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee.

22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.

23 That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; even a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the Lord thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

*******Sometimes the enemy's strongest weapon is your own unkept word. The enemy is crafty, cunning and patient and therefore many times will wait for access into your life that you unknowingly caused yourself. Human agents, witches and demonic forces do not need to invent new doors into your life if you have broken promises or unkept words. They wait for you to create the door yourself through a broken promise, an unkept vow. They know that if they can trap you into inconsistency, dishonesty, or betrayal, they do not need to force entry, because they will have legally opened the gate for them and granted them access into your life. Those sent to infiltrate your life and outside of it will watch and listen. They'll try to push you into making promises you cannot keep. They set up circumstances where you speak prematurely or agree without thinking. In the moment you fail to fulfill that commitment, they can legally stand in the courtroom of Heaven and declare, "This one is guilty of falsehood, this one cannot be protected, because by their sinful actions of dishonesty, they belong to us now."

Father God's Kingdom operates on truth, for He is truth, while the kingdom of darkness thrives on lies. The moment you break your word, you shift your spiritual alignment with God's kingdom of light to the kingdom of darkness. You may not realize it, but the spiritual realm takes it very seriously. That is why generations remain bound by witchcraft after fathers and mothers broke vows, promises, and covenants. A careless yes or a forgotten promise can open a legal portal for demonic traffic that affects your children and their children. Broken promises and an unkept word are not small mistakes. They are legal doors in the spirit realm that flows over into

the physical one. If you don't repent and close them, then witches, demons and such like will be able to continue to use them as highways to curse, monitor, and manipulate you, your family and all that concerns you. To understand why and how broken promises and unkept vows are such dangerous open doors, we must understand the principles and legalities of the Kingdom of Heaven. Everything in the Kingdom of God is built on law, principle, and order. Father God is not random. He does not govern the universe with chaos or inconsistency, but rules through decrees, covenants, and unshakable truth.

Isaiah 28:10 For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:

***Father God's Throne is established on righteousness, justice and judgment.

Psalms 89:14 Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face

Psalms 9:8 And he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.

***The same God who spoke creation into existence by His word is the same God who holds men and the inhabitants of this world accountable for the words they speak. This is the foundation of covenant, vow, and promise. Words are not just vibrations in the air that's released when we speak, but are contracts in the unseen realm, the spirit realm. When you say something, you are not merely communicating. Your mouth is not just for conversation, but for creation. Promises are not private agreements between two people. They are public testimonies before the Courts of Heaven.

Ecclesiastes 5:2 Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few.

Ecclesiastes 5:4-6

4 When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed.

5 Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

These verses show us something critical. Promises are not private agreements between two people. They are public testimonies before Heaven's Courts. We can look at it like this for example. The spiritual realm operates as a legal system set up by Father God upon Creation. Holy Angels, Fallen angels and all their kingdom alike operate under laws and permissions. God himself honors His word because if He ever lied or broke His promise, the entire creation would collapse. His integrity and righteousness is the glue that holds the universe together. If a man or woman, if you as His image bearer, (Man was created in the image of God Genesis 1:26-27) give your word, your promises or make a vow, then you are participating in that same spiritual order. But when you break your word, you disrupt it and disruption does not stay empty. It creates a void, a vacuum, a gap, a breach. A spiritual opening that becomes a legal access point or invitation to be filled. It's not neutral. It will be filled with either light or darkness. This is why

witches, sorcerers, human agents and such like of the enemy pay such close attention to promises. They understand something many believers overlook. A promise is a miniature covenant. It is a seed of covenant. When you tell someone, I will, you bind yourself spiritually and both heaven and hell bear witness.

Examples of vows binding the soul to someone.

Numbers 30:2 If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word, he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

Numbers 30:10-11

10 And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath;

11 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her, and disallowed her not: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

The enemy is an accuser. (Revelation 12:10) His nature is to search for legal grounds. He cannot simply invade your life without cause, but he can accuse you when there is evidence against you. Broken promises and unkept vows are powerful evidence because they show a contradiction between what you have spoken...declared and what you performed. That contradiction is spiritual perjury with your words bearing false witness in your life. Just as in a physical courtroom, perjury disqualifies your testimony. In the Courts of Heaven, which operates only in truth, a broken promise weakens your authority, because you have aligned yourself with the kingdom of darkness. Every vow, every promise, even the smallest one carries spiritual weight.

You might tell a child you will show up and you don't or borrow something from a friend you vow you will pay them back and you don't. This is a spiritual contradiction of walking in the truth of Jesus Christ. Many times a person will pray and vow to change, but you return to the same cycle. These are not forgotten moments. They are recorded breaches. Each one is a fracture in your hedge of protection.

Ecclesiastes 10:8 He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him.

What is a hedge of protection?

- Physical barrier: In ancient times, a hedge was a defensive wall or fence, typically made of dense, thorny bushes, to protect vineyards, livestock, and homes.
- Restraint: The word can also refer to any kind of fence or wall, such as a stone wall, and implies a restriction or enclosure.

A hedge of protection is also symbolic in the Word of God of Father God's protection He surrounds His children with. (Job 1:9-10)

Your spiritual hedge in part, is from your integrity. It is the wall built by truthfulness and faithfulness you walk in through Jesus Christ. Every broken promise weakens the wall and every weakened wall creates an opening. That opening is where witchcraft slithers in. This is why the kingdom of God puts such emphasis on faithfulness. Faithfulness and obedience are not optional.

It is the currency of spiritual authority. If you cannot be trusted with your own words, how can you be trusted with divine assignments? If your yes and no have no weight, then your prayers and decrees lose weight too. That is why some people pray but see no results, because the spirit world does not respect inconsistent voices. Authority flows from alignment with the kingdom of God by living a life that's obedient and pleasing to Him, and this alignment requires integrity.

The enemy thrives on inconsistency. Their power is deception and their legal ground is dishonesty. When they look at a believer who constantly makes empty promises, they see a feast. They do not even need to cast spells. The broken word itself becomes the spell, because once you lie or fail to honor your vow, you are already in partnership with the spirit of falsehood and witchcraft is rooted in falsehood, in manipulation, in deception. It does not need to pull you into its circle if you are already walking in its nature. Promises and vows are not light things.

The Holy Bible gives strong warnings about our speaking lightly.

Matthew 12:36-37

36 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

37 For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

Idle words are not simply jokes or casual talk, but are words spoken without weight or responsibility. Every time you say, I will, but you do not mean it or you cannot fulfill it, you are creating idle words that still have legal weight against you in the spirit realm. The enemy is then able to pick up those idle words as accusations against you. He uses them as proof or receipts to present to Father God in the Courts of Heaven. He might say something like this: "This one lied, this one deceived, this one cannot be covered by truth because they themselves broke it."

Even worse, broken promises can carry generational consequences. When fathers break promises to children, when leaders break promises to followers, when families break covenants to each other, those breaches linger in the bloodline. Witches then build on that breach, using it as a foundation for generational curses. That is why some families seem locked under cycles of mistrust, betrayal, and dishonor because the original breaches were never repaired and the legal doors were never shut. In the kingdom of God, promises are sacred. They are not just words you speak lightly. They are agreements written into your spiritual record. To break them is to weaken your covering, to empower your accuser, and to invite witchcraft into the very areas you failed to guard.

Broken promises and vows open legal doors to witchcraft and demonic attack. The enemy's strategy is never random. It is always calculated. Witches, sorcerers, and demonic spirits study laws, they study principles, and they look for violations. When they find a violation, they immediately present it against you in Heaven's Courts as legal evidence to gain access. Broken promises are potent words for the enemy to grab hold of in the spirit realm. Remember, when you make a promise, you are binding yourself spiritually. You are giving your word, and your word is tied to your very identity. In Hebrew culture, to break an oath was seen as breaking your very honor. It was a form of dishonor, not just to people, but to God himself. Why? Because God is the witness of every word spoken. When you break a promise, you are essentially creating that

breach between your words and your actions which is not empty. It becomes a legal access point for spirits of deception. The spirit of witchcraft, in particular, is empowered by such breaches because witchcraft thrives on manipulation and dishonesty. Every time you speak without follow-through, you are sowing word seeds of manipulation, even if unintentionally. Those seeds invite an evil harvest of confusion, mistrust, and spiritual bondage.

Witches, human agents are not passive. They deliberately engineer situations to provoke broken promises. Have you ever noticed how some people pressure you into saying yes? They flatter you, they rush you, they guilt trip you until you agree to something you know you cannot fulfill. This is not mere human behavior, but a trick of manipulation and deception because the enemy knows if he can make you speak out of pressure, then your inability to fulfill that word becomes his evidence against you. Witches therefore bait believers into over-promising, and when those promises collapse, the witches, the demons, the devil bring accusations such as, "They are guilty, they broke covenant, they cannot be protected."

Common examples of breaking vows or promises would be a parent who tells their children, "I'll be there," but never shows up. Or leaders who tell their followers, "I will provide," but never come through. Another example is the person who tells God, "If you bless me, I will serve You," but once blessed, they disappear. Each of these situations is not just human failure but is really spiritual negligence. And spiritual negligence always becomes spiritual evidence. The enemy thrives on negligence on their part so that the enemy can build cases around it. This is why the kingdom of God emphasizes integrity. Integrity is not perfection. It is doing what's right when no one is looking, because God is always watching. It's an alignment between word and action. When your yes means yes and your no means no, you become untouchable in the spirit realm and God can then depend on you more and more. Lu lu...lucifer...the demons may accuse you, but they will find no evidence. Witches may target you, but they cannot hold you. Why? Because consistency in word and action closes doors of access and this is by living a life according to the Word of God with Jesus Christ's help. But the moment there is inconsistency, the moment you speak idle words of broken promises and vows, the door cracks open. Even a pin hole crack is enough for witchcraft to slip through.

Broken promises should not be casually dismissed as human mistakes. True repentance of the heart needs to occur and then a change in your pattern. In the spiritual realm, these things carry weight. They become accusations. They become contracts that bind you to the very forces you are trying to fight. Many of the witchcraft attacks people face are not external curses thrown against them. They are consequences of broken integrity, broken promises exploited by demonic forces. So what must you do? You must become discerning. You must recognize the traps. You must see when the enemy is pushing you to speak out of pressure, flattery, or emotion. You must resist because once a promise leaves your mouth, it is not easily erased. It is recorded and binding and if broken, it will be used against you.

James 4:7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

How do we walk in wisdom so that no witch, no curse, and no demonic spirit can exploit the words of our mouths? Jesus Christ does not leave us vulnerable but in every temptation...every trial He has made an escape.

1 Corinthians 10:13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

One of the greatest traps the enemy sets for the children of God is haste. When you are under pressure, you are most likely to commit to something you cannot fulfill. The enemy will rush you with emotions, deadlines, or manipulation so you will speak too quickly. That is why we are warned in the Word of God not to be rash with our mouths. A promise is a covenant and covenants should never be made in haste. Take time before you say yes. Pause before you make a vow. Seek wisdom before you commit. Sometimes the greatest protection is not a powerful prayer, but a careful silence. This principle sounds simple, but it is one of the most powerful shields against witchcraft. Witches, demons and human agents thrive in confusion and double-mindedness. If you say yes but mean no, you are sowing confusion, and confusion invites manipulation. Integrity of speech builds spiritual authority. If you cannot do something, say no without fear. If you commit to something, honor it. The more consistent your speech, the fewer legal breaches the enemy can exploit. Many promises are made not because people intend to fulfill them, but because they want to please someone in the moment. Flattery is dangerous because it deceives both the speaker and the listener. Witches often use charm and flattery themselves, and when they see you operating in the same spirit, they gain access. One should never say, "I'll do something," just to avoid offending someone. You should never declare, I'll be there when you know you won't. Truth may sting in the moment, but deception of flattery will enslave you later. Remember, false promises are not just social mistakes, they are spiritual snares.

The good news is that we serve a God who forever extends His mercy to His children but mercy is not automatic. It must be sought sincerely through true repentance. When you recognize a broken promise, do not brush it off. Bring it before Father God and confess it openly to Him in Jesus Christ's Name. Ask Jesus Christ to cleanse you with His precious Blood and restore His holy hedge of protection around you once again. When mercy is given it will close the breaches that negligence created and also rebuild your spiritual credibility. Without mercy, you remain open to accusation. With mercy, you silence the accuser and reclaim your covering. Each of us need to keep even the smallest commitments because faithfulness in small things builds protection in big things. If you promise to call, call. If you commit to arrive, arrive. Every time you honor your word, you reinforce your hedge of protection. Demons hate integrity because it gives them no handle, no entry point. Integrity is spiritual armor. Without it, your prayers lose authority. One of the greatest weapons we have against the enemy in every attack is our discernment. Discernment is knowing what's right from that which is almost right. With discernment you can determine when you are being baited, because not every request is innocent. Some people knowingly or unknowingly are being used as instruments of witchcraft to push you into premature promises. They may pressure you emotionally, guilt you into agreeing, or flatter you until you commit. Guard your heart. Ask Jesus Christ for discernment. If you feel rushed, pause. If you feel manipulated, step back. You are not obligated to promise anything that compromises your peace or your capacity. Remember, your word is a weapon. Do not hand it over carelessly. Remember the kingdom of God is a kingdom of truth to which you now belong if you call Jesus Christ your Lord and Savior because now you are an heir of God and a joint heir with Jesus Christ.

Romans 8:16-17

16 The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

17 And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

James 1:18-19

18 Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures.

19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath:

James 5:12 But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

Matthew 5:33-37

33 Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:

34 But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne:

35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King.

36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black.

37 But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

How the Enemy Attacks the Mind Through the 5 Basic Senses and the Heart 8-29-26

Before we get fully into how the enemy attacks, let's first get a better understanding of how our human senses, mind, and heart work together.

The human body is this: It is made of a body of flesh that is the container for man's spirit that is connected to our soul. The soul and spirit are connected to the flesh through the heart (where our emotions reside) which was only made possible by God breathing into man and he became a living soul. We are wonderfully made by Father God & Jesus Christ with all 3 working together. This is my understanding, but please try, test, and pray about this in Jesus Christ's Name.

Genesis 2:7 And the Lord God formed man out of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life and man became a living soul.

This is what makes men different from the rest of creation. He is a living soul with his intellect, his intelligence given to him by Father God where he can think and make choices. He has the ability to choose how he walks this life. It is the freewill that's given to him that's part of the soul when God breathed into man. God has given men the ability to think and act on their own choices. The brain is made up of two halves. Inside these two halves we have the soul's mind where man's decision making and freewill choices are made. Then we have our spirit mind. This is the part that controls actions and such like for survival. These are the created instincts such as to eat, drink, to run when something is chasing you. All come from this part of the spirit's mind. Evidence of a spirit mind containing the instincts to survive can be seen in many of God's creations such as the animals, but again they're not a living soul nor do they have the free will ability to make choices like man.

The heart is the seat of our feelings and our will, while our soul's mind can reason and reflect and make informal decisions and is the center of our consciousness. This part of our mind is our decision making center therefore, both the heart and mind are joined together. Paul gives us an example of our soul's mind having made an intellectual decision when he speaks of having a willing mind for doing something.

2 Corinthians 8:11-12

¹¹ Now therefore perform the doing of it; that as there was a readiness to will, so there may be a performance also out of that which ye have.

¹² For if there be first a willing mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not.

The mind is connected to the heart. In ancient days it was believed it was the heart that the thoughts, affections, emotions, and perceptions (physical discernment) came from. The heart was considered the seat of control, or the operation system for the rest of our body, because it influences the actions of the rest of our body and mind. It's the influencer so guard your heart. Keep your heart with all diligence the book of Proverbs instructs us.

Proverbs 4:23 Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

This belief about the heart was not a far fetched one because in the Word of God we see that the heart is mentioned in relation to thinking, yet the mind too. This is because the spirit and soul's mind are connected to the physical body through the heart and the heart maintains the physical life by pumping the blood which contains oxygen in it throughout the body. Life itself is found inside of the blood we are told in Leviticus 17:11. We can read examples of this connection between the thoughts, mind and heart in this verse.

Matthew 15:18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.

Paul spoke of this connection between the heart and mind when he spoke of the understanding of some were darkened because their hearts were blind. Meaning their understanding, referring to their mind/thoughts where influenced by the heart.

Ephesians 4:18 Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:

Most don't realize that the heart has appetites and desires that are not always good. This is apparent when in Jeremiah we are told the heart is desperately evil.

Jeremiah 17:9 The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?

This is what our heart is like before we accept Jesus Christ into our hearts. It's a sin-filled, evil stony heart. This is why such evil and corrupt things come out of it.

The soul's mind is necessary to obtain the knowledge of Jesus Christ and His gift of salvation and the facts and truth of all He has done for mankind. The heart is necessary as the seat of emotions to recognize and feel in their heart the need for a Savior and their sins to be forgiven. But knowledge alone of Jesus Christ won't change you. It's when the Holy Spirit starts convicting us of our wrong things we've done, which are our sins that we become aware they are bad by how we feel. These feelings then are transferred into thoughts when they reach our soul's mind. So first we feel that our sins are bad, then these feelings are changed into the knowing thoughts they are bad and we need to be forgiven. Again showing how the two are directly interconnected with each other and takes both for someone to make the decision to accept Jesus Christ into their hearts. You feel the conviction which is then followed by the thoughts and decision to repent. This is how you get that new heart of flesh. Salvation removes the deceitful wicked heart caused by sin. Once a person's sins are forgiven and they accept Jesus Christ into their hearts as Lord and Savior, then their heart is changed into one of flesh that is then capable of producing the good thoughts and intents. We see the truth of this transformation written in more than one location in the mighty Word of God for the heart but also for the mind.

Ephesians 4:23-24

²³ And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

²⁴ And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness.

2 Corinthians 5:17 Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creation: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. (As I learned it growing up...creation not creature)

Stony Heart Verses:

Ezekiel 11:19-20

¹⁹ And I will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh:

²⁰ That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

Ezekiel 36:26-27

²⁵ Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you.

²⁶ A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh.

²⁷ And I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them.

Good Heart Verses:

Matthew 12:35 A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

Luke 8:15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.

All living things have a heart and spirit. The heart is the seat of your emotions, while the soul's mind is your seat of intellect, yet they are both connected together and work united as one. In our hearts is where things are conceived by emotions such as wishes, wants, and desires. But we use our soul's mind, the part of God's mind that's He's placed in us to make the choices what we do with them. So it's within the mind the battles are won and fought. When we understand the desires of the heart whether good or evil, once conceived inside someone, it is then projected to man's soul's mind taking on the form of thoughts, it makes it clearer why the enemy attacks our minds by first manipulating our 5 basic senses and emotions. In the Word of God we find many examples where it speaks of thoughts coming from the heart. This is because they originate from the emotions once transferred to the mind become thoughts. Here are a few examples in the Word of God.

Mark 7:20-23

20 And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.

21 For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,

22 Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:

23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

Hebrews 3:12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

Luke 6:45 A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

In this verse we can see the connection between the heart and the mouth. When you speak, you're speaking your thoughts, thereby showing the connection to the heart and the soul's mind. Whatever your emotional wants and desires are, is what will be coming out of your heart and forming into your thoughts whether they be good or bad.

Another example of how what's inside the heart is projected to man's soul's mind, taking the form of thoughts that then lead to actions would be when one has bitterness in their heart. If someone begins feeling bitter toward another person or situation, it is due to feeling that they have been done wrong, whether it's a real wrong or an imaginary one. That feeling of being done wrong will grow into thoughts. Here is where the battle begins. You can choose to take control of the situation through the power of Jesus Christ's Name and bind these thoughts, taking them captive, casting them down from you. Then choosing to forgive the person who has or you think has wronged you. The other option is you can let these thoughts grow bigger and stronger in your mind. If not dealt with, they will continue to grow and the bitterness will continue to grow in your heart and will overflow into your words and deeds. Simply put, this means you have allowed your manipulated emotions to rule inside your heart, instead of your god-given intellect, your intelligence found in your soul's mind. Please understand the enemy knows well how to manipulate your heart and emotions through your five basic senses to then cause them to come to fruition into thoughts that you must battle. When we battle spiritually, we do this by taking every thought captive as I mentioned prior through the authority and power of Jesus Christ's Name according to 2 Corinthians.

2 Corinthians 10:3-5

3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh:

4 (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;)

5 Casting down vain imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

All this has been shared to grant you an understanding how the enemy uses the same step by step information just provided as their basis for every attack launched. They attack your emotions that turn into thoughts each one must battle. The emotions are directly linked to your senses. Your five basic senses and these are the ones we will be focusing on. Each is connected to your seat of emotions which is your heart and your soul's mind. Let me explain further with Sweet Holy Ghost's help in Jesus Christ's Name.

What are the five basic senses?

1. Sight (eyes)
2. Touch (hands & skin)
3. Hearing (ears)
4. Taste (tongue/smell-nose)
5. Smell (nose)

Now let's look at them further in relation to how they connect to the heart and mind and how the kingdom of darkness through deception manipulates us through their demon witchcraft and technology.

1. Sense of sight is what you see that's before you. Or another way of saying it would be perceiving/ identifying or discerning what's in front of you. The eyes communicate to the brain to the soul's mind what they see and perceive, and think is in front of them. The eyes are sensitive to the light. Eyes are given to us so we can walk without stumbling but discernment must be used in all things. Through our eyes also the deception of the world can come through. An example from the Word of God would be:

2 Corinthians 11:14 And no marvel; for Satan himself can appear as an angel of light. (Original way it was in the KJV)

In this verse the deception is satan is appearing as an angel of light, a good angel to our eyes. Without discernment one most likely would believe this was a good angel instead of the totally evil demon he is.

This confirms that the sense of sight can be manipulated by the kingdom of darkness and their attacks.

2. Sense of touch is when we touch or feel something, that sensation stimulates our emotions and they give us a feeling of whether it was good or whether it was bad to our sense of touch. Our emotions of what it felt like is then communicated to the brain, to the part of our soul's mind. The sense of touch can also convey our emotions like a touch of compassion or an angry slap across someone's face. The sense of touch allows us to feel pain, and sense when something is hot even before we touch it. It can help us make decisions such as purchasing an item that is soft to the touch rather than coarse in its texture. So the sense of touch plays an important part of our decision making when they become thoughts in the soul's mind.

An example found in the Word of God in which the sense of touch was used in deception would be when Jacob stole Esau's blessing by putting animal skin upon his arms and neck to make himself appear hairy to his Father's touch who at this time was now blind.

Genesis 27:11-12; 16; 21-24

11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth man:

12 My father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring a curse upon me, and not a blessing.

16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck:

21 And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Esau or not.

22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.

23 And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: so he blessed him.

24 And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? And he said, I am.

By this passage of Scripture we can see how the sense of touch was used in deception but in addition how Jacob was lying also. These are all traits of manipulation of the kingdom of darkness plainly written in the Word of God for us to see.

3. Sense of hearing occurs when sound is funneled through the outer ear and into the inner ear. Through vibrations the sounds are heard. A person's sense of balance is maintained by the eustachian tube in the middle ear that equalizes the air pressure in the air. Through the inner ear the information of the vibrations and sound even our balance is sent to our brain. It's communicated back to our soul's mind. Our heart's emotion in relation to hearing determines if what we are hearing is pleasant, painful, causes fear and such like and then communicates it back to the soul's mind where it takes forms of thoughts. The sense of hearing can be manipulated by the kingdom of darkness through various ways. There's technology found in the world today called the voice of God that when used can be projected at someone's soul's mind. It gives them suggestions that God is speaking to them. There's many spirit voices of the enemy that speak, seducing words and words of condemnation into our ears. 1 John 4:1 tells us this when John warns the believers to try every spirit to see if it's from God or not.

In the Word of God in Genesis 3 is found one such example of the hearing being manipulated when the serpent in the garden of Eden spoke through subtlety, meaning through deception, lies to Eve.

Genesis 3:1-6

¹ Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

² And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

³ But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

⁴ And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

⁵ For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

⁶ And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat.

From verse 6 we know Eve was persuaded, manipulated by the serpent's words to first touch, then eat the forbidden fruit. She had the choice to resist the deceptive lies of the serpent and be obedient to God and not eat the fruit from the tree. Or she could follow her emotions which was ruled by her heart's desire to not only touch and eat the forbidden fruit, but to become wise like a god. Eve allowed her emotions to rule over her soul's mind intellect when she chose to disobey God and follow the manipulation from the evil serpent which allowed sin to enter the world.

4. Sense of taste is possible through the tongue and actually contains five distinct tasting abilities. These are salty, sweet, sour, bitter and savory. These five distinct taste abilities can be sensed on all parts of the tongue. Spicy is not a taste, but rather is a pain signal that relays information on temperature and touch. So we see the sense of touch works together with taste and sends the information back to the soul's mind. Taste is used in discerning what is in our mouth. Our emotions determine whether it's a pleasing taste, a bad taste, if it's hot, cold and such like that is then relayed back to our soul's mind where it's then formed into thoughts. Such as I don't like this. Or this is good.

An example of deception in taste found in the Word of God would be bitter waters which are poisonous water. Sometimes the bitter waters may not taste bitter, but appear and taste good until later when the poison kicks in. Other times the water can obviously be bitter/poisoned as found in Exodus 15.

Exodus 15:22-25

22 So Moses brought Israel from the Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of Shur; and they went three days in the wilderness, and found no water.

23 And when they came to Marah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they were bitter: therefore the name of it was called Marah.

24 And the people murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink?

25 And he cried unto the Lord; and the Lord shewed him a tree, which when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he proved them,

Another way taste is perceived or discerned by the mind is through the sense of smell and it's believed to affect how the soul's mind will determine it actually tastes. Also the sense of taste is affected by the sense of touch. The texture of food can contribute to how the mind perceives it tastes. Again all this begins with the desires that once were the emotions of the heart that lead into the thoughts of how it is perceived in the soul's mind so therein you can make your choice using your free will. This is where and how the kingdom of darkness uses not just taste but some or all your senses together or separate to create the desires in the emotions to lead into thoughts you then battle in your mind.

Another example of the sense of taste working together with the sense of smell would be someone smelling bread baking in the oven and it's a good, enjoyable smell to them. The smell of the bread was pleasing to them which is an emotion conceived in the heart after smelling the bread. Then this information was sent to the soul's mind where it formed into a thought that this is good bread. But until you actually take a bite of that bread you don't know the truth of whether it's good or bad tasting bread. The bread might very well be bland, too salty or horrible tasting to

you although it smelled delicious. In the end the truth will always be revealed. This proves true in every child of God's life.

5. Sense of smell is when we use the nose to smell something and then we determine or discern the odors that are detected. Our emotions will play a part by the emotions the smell causes and this information will be sent to the soul's mind. It is then interpreted by the mind as actual smells. By our intellect in our mind and all the information we have received the nose will be able to identify whether the smell is known or unknown. By using the sense it will also at times help determine what choice we will make. A modern day example would be someone that has went to purchase a candle. A candle that smells good to our sense of smell is most likely to be chosen over one that has an unpleasant scent to the buyer. But we must also be aware that good smelling candles can manipulate your senses of smell and cause you to buy one that you don't need or influence you through manipulation because it's charmed by witchcraft by the enemy to try to cause havoc in whatever location it's taken to. This is true not just for candles but anything you buy, borrow or are given. This is another reason discernment is so vital to the children of God, because it can also help us maintain the purity of the atmosphere and environment of our homes, workplaces and such like by recognizing, discerning, and keeping the demonic items and evil spirits out.

An example found in the Word of God where the emotions and sense of smell are working together is found in Psalms chapter 45:8 which reads, 'All thy garments smell of myrrh, and aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.'

Now that we have a brief understanding of how our 5 basic senses work hand in hand with the heart, the seat of our emotions and our soul's mind, it's time to move further into the understanding of how the enemy uses them to launch spiritual attacks against the children of God. When the enemy begins an attack and manipulates one or more of our 5 senses, it can cause a chain reaction in the others, so when the thought attack is activated and armed, when launched, we have to battle the attack on our senses connected to our heart's emotions and the thoughts too that originate from it. We have the power to take every thought captive and cast it down in Jesus Christ Name, binding it to the abyss, cutting every cord or ties that binds to any demon spirits and such like attached to the attack. When we recognize it is an attack, then it can be successfully defeated through Jesus Christ and the Holy Spirit inside us. **(Remember to bind in Jesus Christ's Name any evil actions, returns, retaliation, spying and such like by the dark kingdom, directly, indirectly or randomly in all Father God's existence and knowledge.)**

Why does the enemy launch these types of attacks through the senses, then our heart's emotions just to attack your soul's mind with manipulated and altered thoughts? Because it's within the soul's mind where the real battle begins if not stopped when the emotions were first manipulated by the enemy's attack. For what purpose does the enemy do this? Why within the soul's mind? Why not some other part of our body's anatomy? Because it's only in the soul's mind where truth resides. The part of our brain that contains our freewill but more importantly allows us to connect to Father God & Jesus Christ physically and spiritually. It's through our soul's mind the Holy Spirit teaches us. The mind is programmed to either accept the truth or reject it and can be influenced in many ways by our senses and emotions.

A few ways of how the enemy introduces deception and manipulation into our intellectual soul's mind to alter the truth and our beliefs we hold fast to is by:

1. What you watch that you put into your mind.
2. What you are listening to.
3. What you are smelling.
4. What you're tasting. (Drugs, alcohol, poisons and more)

When this is done and you do not realize it, then it can alter your perception of what the truth really is.

For example:

By the manipulation of our sense of smell such as with perfumes or other chemicals that can cause you to relax, have the feeling all is well, because of the scent, the smell being inviting when really danger is near, if or when we don't heed what our soul's mind, our discernment through intellect is telling us. With smelling, it can also be the absence of smell. Some poisons don't have an odor and you can be deceived into thinking an area is safe, water is good and such like when it is not.

Remember, it's within your soul's mind how you talk, but also listen to Father God, Jesus Christ and the sweet Holy Ghost Spirit. This is also where your spiritual discernment is activated and used through sweet Holy Ghost's teaching, leading and such like. But be warned, it is also where the enemy voices are heard as well.

In my understanding, this is how the enemy works:

They target the truth you hold to and chip away at it with dart after dart, arrow after arrow beginning with a combined assault, a launched attack on your senses and emotions. When you realize that for many years the fallen angels have studied mankind's anatomy to perfect their attacks on us to try to cause us to sin, to make legal, binding agreements known or unknown so they can have access to our lives to destroy us physically and spiritually simply because they hate us, it's not so far fetched of an understanding. Once they have attacked your senses and your emotions that turn into thoughts you must battle. You either resist him, the devil, his kingdom and cast those thoughts away, or you let the effects of the attacks on the truth you hold dear, to be altered and poisoned little by little, piece by piece, a little deception here, a piece of compromise there. For most people it goes unnoticed until doubt enters, shaking their faith and beliefs, or their hearts grow cold, indifferent, compromising and letting deception into the truth they once held fast to. It's the little foxes that spoil the vine it says in the Song of Solomon 2:15 meaning it's the subtle, mostly unnoticed attacks.

Therefore gird up the loins of your mind as Peter said in 1 Peter 1:13. This means guard it. Defend it. Be battle ready. Peter goes further and warns to arm yourself with the mind of Jesus Christ.

1 Peter 4:1 Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin;

We have the mind of Christ we're told in 1 Corinthians 2:16, but just as we must keep our lives holy by abstaining from sin, we also need to keep guard on our thoughts in our soul's mind.

Philippians 2:5 Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:

The Word of God instructs us to ask and will be given to us in Matthew 7:7. Pray and ask for discernment in Jesus Christ's Name to recognize the enemy's attacks. All the attacks from the enemy then listen and obey to what you are being told by the sweet Holy Ghost Spirit, Father God and Jesus Christ. Your spiritual life and eternity with Jesus Christ may very well depend on it. One of the kingdom of darkness' main goals is to manipulate you with their attacks to cause you to doubt what you know is true, and is the truth. Some of these truths are:

1. God is the God of Heaven and is the Creator of All things. (Matthew 6:9-10; Mark 16:19; Nehemiah 9:6)
2. God is all-powerful, He speaks and it is done. (Jeremiah 32:17; Matthew 19:26; Psalms 33:9)
3. Jesus Christ is God's Son who is God Himself who was in the flesh of a man. He's the Savior of the world and the only way to be saved and have fellowship restored between God and mankind. (John 1:14; 3:16; 14:6; Hebrews 2:14)
4. The Word of God is unchanging and infallible. (Isaiah 40:8; 2 Timothy 3:16)
5. You will not be allowed into Heaven with sin in your life. (Revelation 21:27)
6. Living holy is a requirement to see God. (Hebrews 12:14)
7. Who you are in Christ. (2 Corinthians 5:17; Romans 8:1; Ephesians 2:10; Galatians 3:26-27)
8. The power contained in Jesus Christ's Name. (Philippians 2:9)
9. The power of the Holy Spirit, past and present. (John 14:26; 1 John 2:27; John 16:7-13)

Another thing that needs to be pointed out is that the attacks on the senses and heart's emotions are mostly done by familiar spirits. They're called familiar demon spirits because their presence in your life causes this familiarity to you without you even realizing who or what they are. They may have entered into your life through someone prior such as a grandparent, a cousin, a friend. Most of the time familiar spirits follow family bloodlines. This makes it easier for them to gather information and operate undercover because when something is familiar to you such as a person, place, thing, even a circumstance, people tend to get comfortable and relax their guard around such situations. Even if in reality, they're dangerous..

As children of the Most High God we need to train ourselves through the Word of God, through prayer and fasting, with building a closer relationship to Jesus Christ. With the help of our Lord Jesus Christ and Sweet Holy Ghost Spirit we can be taught how to always be watchful, spiritually, and physically. We should always pay attention to the least bit of hesitancy in our spirits, because it may very well be that the Holy Spirit in that moment is trying to draw our attention to something that the enemy is plotting. It could even be to help prevent us by our own actions from causing an accident. Such as walking into a room and seeing a towel laying on the

floor. You feel a nudge in your spirit that you need to pick the towel up. This can actually be the Holy Ghost Spirit who is the Spirit of Truth of the All-knowing, Living God who's telling us to pick this towel up. Because if we don't and choose to ignore Him and His subtle suggestion, it could be that at a later time we're going to trip over it, causing ourselves to have a mishap. The Holy Ghost Spirit helps in many ways besides just teaching if we will listen to Him.

Not every time our senses become stimulated or activated is it from manipulation by the enemy that leads into attacks. They can be natural occurring instances. But once a person's senses are naturally stimulated, the kingdom of darkness at times will then manipulate what has happened from that moment forward, because they're always watching for an entranceway into your life where they can launch their attacks. The end result they are hoping to accomplish from their launched attacks is for a doorway, an access point, a formed agreement of some type, most times hidden to you, that grants them legal access into your life. This is made possible by manipulating your soul's mind, its thoughts, and the truth you hold dear to. They've come to kill, steal, and destroy you, it says in John 10:10.

Here are some examples of how the kingdom of darkness will take a normal stimulation or activation of your senses and launch an attack. Please try, test, and discern all this in Jesus Christ's Name, then do as He instructs you in all things.

Example #1.

A married woman is walking through a garden and she smells a rose. The smell is pleasing to her. This is a good, natural response if you like the smell of roses. But then the kingdom of darkness takes that pleasant smell of the rose and begins manipulating it and her emotions with feelings, wants, and desires from the past that occurred in her by smelling a rose. The smell of the rose itself is innocent, but what it's connected to in the past and what happens next is a launched attack by a familiar demon spirit/spirits that is familiar with her past. The now manipulated senses infused with emotions from the past are transferred to the soul's mind manipulating the thoughts that are now occurring inside her. She has now gone from enjoying the pleasant smell of a rose to having memories in her mind. Such thoughts of a rose she once received from an old boyfriend she almost married.

This is how the innocent happening has begun to become manipulated by the kingdom of darkness. She has the choice to either reject or continue on with her thoughts of her old boyfriend which if left unchecked can possibly lead into impure thoughts of lust and even adultery if they're not stopped. Remember this woman is married to another man who is her husband, so she should not be thinking of any man in any other form except as in a platonic relationship. If she's a child of God who knows her authority in Jesus Christ, she can stop the attack from going any further when she realizes where the thoughts are leading her and that they were not from God but in reality from the enemy. This is a launched attack by the kingdom of darkness against the body's senses that had been stimulated naturally, but then were overtaken and manipulated in one of their vicious attacks.

It's not uncommon for the enemy who have studied God's created people and watches each one, sometimes even before their birth. Lucifer's kingdom keeps meticulous records of each one of our faults, failures, our weaknesses, every relationship we've had and if you're a child of God,

he's kept records of your walk with Jesus Christ so they can successfully launch and attack you. Their manipulation and altering of what was originally perceived as a smell of innocence in this example is done by prior knowledge the enemy has of the woman's past and through something we do every day which is to operate in our god-given senses of our body.

Example #2.

We have a man walking through the same garden and he smells the same rose. Though it's a pleasant fragrance to his smell, it automatically brings up emotions he thought he once had buried from something in the past. This shows there is already an open door, an access point the enemy has in this man's life, because it's something he does not have peace with. Through Jesus Christ we can have his perfect peace as Philippians 4:7 tells us. Let's go further.

The heart's emotions, the feelings inside him that have been brought up to the man through the smelling of the rose, now brings up thoughts that are attached to painful memories of a time of someone's funeral where roses were present. This man in this example, has never come to terms with their death. The launched attack from the kingdom of darkness is in the form of manipulated emotions, wants, and desires that are projecting feelings of sadness, enhanced with bitterness, regret and such like that translates to his soul's mind as thoughts of regret, bitterness, sadness, and more that can lead into further bondage such as depression if not taken control of and cast down in Jesus Christ's Name.

To show how the sense of hearing is used in this same attack situation, it could even be through a song he is hearing that brings the man back to this person's funeral where this same song had been played during that time. Both the song and the rose bring up the same emotions and altered thoughts, the manipulated memories into the man's mind, his soul's mind. Both scenarios are examples of successfully launched attacks by the kingdom of darkness in situations where our natural senses were activated naturally, but then the kingdom of darkness manipulated them into a vicious attack. We are no longer ignorant of the enemy's devices now as 2 Corinthians 2:11 says.

Jesus Christ warned us in His Holy Word, we are to put our hands to the plow and go forward and not look back in Luke 9:62. Going down memory lane as we call it, for the majority of time reflecting on the past, these thoughts will be manipulated by the devil's wicked kingdom and will lead to bad memories, impure thoughts, sadness, regrets, and such like which opens legal doors in the lives of people for the kingdom of darkness to attack us through.

Please understand I'm not saying every past thought is evil. If a thought or memory is good, lovely, pure, and such like then these can be thought on as long as they don't lead into another direction later. An example of a good thought, a memory from the past could be something as beautiful to you as your child taking their first step. This is a good thought about their achievements, their learning. But stop any thought that begins turning into bad. Should that good thought about your child's first step continue into a bad direction or a sad memory related to them, then you need to take control of those thoughts through the power and authority of Jesus Christ immediately. Because now there's evidence that the kingdom of darkness is attacking you through the manipulation of your senses, emotions of your heart, and your thoughts in your soul's mind. Because if not, then that one happy thought can be turned into an unstoppable attack

by the enemy that can leave you feeling depressed, confused, and even physically and spiritually drained with many not understanding what just happened.

The battlefield is truly in the mind but begins in the emotions of your heart. Remember the emotions are activated by your body's senses, then turned into thoughts inside your soul's mind that the enemy manipulates in their ruthless attacks against the children of God. But we are not defenseless or powerless against them. Jesus Christ gave His life for us and did everything that was needed so we could be victorious over every attack, every battle, every temptation we face against the kingdom of darkness through His power, His Blood and His Name. Remember when you are His child, it is Jesus Christ who fights for you, with us and through us

In the training I've been receiving personally, and now a general rule for myself, whenever a thought enters my mind, even if it seems pure or a godly thought, I begin praying and asking Jesus Christ is this thought from Him. I discern the answer I received according to the Word of God. If the thought was not sent from Jesus Christ or God's Heaven, then I take it captive by binding the attack or attacks and all that's related directly, indirectly, and randomly to the abyss in Jesus Christ's Name in all Father God's existence and knowledge. The Word of God says in Matthew 16:19 and 18:18 whatsoever we bind on Earth shall be bound in Heaven. I also bind the demons that've been sent out, casting them into the abyss as well, in the everlasting chains mentioned in Jude 6. I cut all cords, meaning the ties that bind the demons to the attacks in charms, bewitchments and such like witchcraft garbage. (Psalms 129:4) I cancel all the enemies assignments, break all the other witchcraft woohoo wahoo garbage such as curses, hexes and such like, all through Jesus Christ's Name for the glory of Father God and His Holy Kingdom. This power and authority has been given to all His children over the kingdom of darkness as it says in Luke 10:19.

What we have learned is basically the enemy attacks are in three steps.

Step 1. Launch an attack through a person's five basic senses (and others senses) whether the senses are activated and stimulated naturally or whether the kingdom of darkness does the manipulation themselves. This gives them an entryway to begin an attack.

Step 2. Once the attack has been launched against the body's human senses, the enemy begins bringing up and combining from the past sensations, feelings, desires, wants, and emotions from within the heart to alter and manipulate what has originally occurred when the body senses had become activated. This is so that what would have been normally received and perceived in the soul's mind that translates into their thoughts by the person who is under attack, will instead get their manipulated and altered ones.

Step 3. If the attack has not already been recognized and prevented through the power of Jesus Christ's Name, then once the person's body senses and emotions have been manipulated and altered by the enemy's attack, they are then transferred into the soul's mind as altered thoughts. The person in addition, may still be hit by an onslaught of emotions as the enemy will try to validate the altered thoughts as truth instead of from their evil kingdom. Here the battle will either be won or lost. Which means you will either resist it in Jesus Christ's Name and the devil flees with the attack stopped as James 4:7 says. Which is possible when someone has a life that

is submitted to God's will for their life, or the battle is lost and the kingdom of darkness has gained legal access into the person's life they're attacking through their soul's mind to create havoc and destruction. Such are the ways of the evil kingdom of darkness who in fact are nothing but a bunch of losers. Read God's Word. The children of God, the redeemed through Jesus Christ win in the end. God is good in all things. Please take all this and pray about it in Jesus Christ's Name. Line up the information with the Holy infallible Word of God, then follow what Jesus Christ and sweet Holy Spirit leads you to do. As for me, I have been obedient to His instructions. I have done what He asked me to do. God bless. Stay under the Blood of Jesus Christ always, that's where you will find me.

Verses:

Hebrews 4:12; Genesis 6:5; Proverbs 16:9; 23:7; Jeremiah 7:9-10; 1 Corinthians 13:11; Colossians 3:22; Isaiah 26:3; Philippians 2:2; 5; 9; 4:7-8; Matthew 6:9-10; 7:7; 16:19; 18:18; 19:26; 27:37; Romans 12:2; Luke 9:62; 10:19; Psalms 33:9; 129:4; 2 Corinthians 2:11; 7:1; 10:4-5; James 1:27; 4:7-8; Mark 16:19; Nehemiah 9:6; Jeremiah 32:17; John 1:14; 3:16; 14:6; Hebrews 2:14; 12:14; Isaiah 40:8; 2 Timothy 3:16; Revelation 21:27; 2 Corinthians 5:17; Romans 8:1; Ephesians 2:10; Galatians 3:26-27; 1 John 2:27; John 10:10; 14:26; 16:7-13; Jude 6

"In Christ" Walking Worthy of Our Calling 9-16-25

Vicki Goforth Parnell

God isn't going to call us into something that is unattainable, nor will His Holy Word. As a general rule, He recruits from the pit and not the pedestals. So whatever the calling is upon your life it is attainable through Christ Jesus our Lord.

1 Thessalonians 5:24 Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it.

1 Thessalonians 2:12 That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory.

Colossians 1:10 That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;

2 Timothy 1:8-9

8 Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God;

9 Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began,

1 Corinthians 1:6-9

6 Even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you:

7 So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ:

8 Who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

9 God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

Ephesians 4:4 There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling;

Romans 8:28-30

28 And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose.

29 For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren.

30 Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also justified: and whom he justified, them he also glorified.

When we accept Jesus Christ into our hearts as our Lord our lives should be a reflection of Him for others to see. Walking in Christ, or abiding in Him as some prefer to say, is how we walk worthy of our calling. It is only able to be accomplished by an intimate relationship with Jesus Christ and Father God.

What does walking worthy of our calling, walking in Christ mean?

In a nutshell, it is walking in faith in His Name without doubt, forsaking all others and placing Jesus Christ first. It's walking humbly and in obedience before our God and others. It's being the hands and feet of Jesus Christ and Father God wherever they're needed and not only where we choose to work. It's a submitted life to Father God, Jesus Christ and Sweet Holy Ghost Spirit which can only be done with a close personal relationship with Jesus Christ.

1 Thessalonians 1:3-4

3 Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labour of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father;

4 Knowing, brethren beloved, your election of God.

Proverbs 16:3 Commit thy works unto the LORD, and thy thoughts shall be established.

Colossians 3:2 Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.

Luke 9:57-62

57 And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain man said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

59 And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

60 Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.

61 And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house.

62 And Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

You cannot walk worthy of your calling on your own. In this relationship with Jesus Christ it's through this intimacy we draw closer to Him and our lives become changed. We become transformed by Him and His presence in our lives. It's only through His righteousness we can do this. He gives us His robe of righteousness. Meaning He covers us with His own righteousness through His Blood through Salvation's gift as Isaiah 61:10 tells us. Our part in this relationship is to walk in faith and obedience in His footsteps. A symbolic example of how closely we should be walking with our lovely Jesus Christ would be if we were walking so close to Him that if we were to trip it would not be from sin but because we accidentally tripped over His feet.

1 Peter 2:21 For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps:

To walk worthy of one's calling means to walk in faith. To have faith that Father God and Jesus Christ can do anything but sin. To have faith is knowing that when we pray in His Name, Jesus Christ not only hears us but is answering us. We need unwavering faith without doubting. Faith is believing in those things not seen, yet knowing they will manifest because our God is faithful. To walk in Christ, to live in Christ, to walk worthy in the calling given to you, you must walk in

faith. Hebrews 11:6 says this, "But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him."

Deuteronomy 7:9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he is God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations;

Hebrews 11:1 Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.

2 Corinthians 5:7 (For we walk by faith, not by sight:)

To live, to be in Christ, refers to one whose life abides in a spiritual faith walk through Jesus Christ, dedicated to Jesus Christ and submitted to Him that flows over into the physical in a way that affects every part of your life. It means every move you make, every word you speak, knowingly or unknowingly is motivated by your love and relationship with Christ Jesus. It is a place of unwavering faith but never forget even our faith is built up in Him which is our holy Faith. We do not get all our faith at one time. The disciples themselves ask Jesus Christ to increase their faith in Luke 17:5. Your faith can increase by spending time with the One you profess to love the most and in His Holy Word. This is an addition by the answered prayers and things He does for us that also increases our faith and other such like.

Jude 20 But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost,

John 15:3:-9

3 Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

4 Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

5 I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.

6 If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

8 Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

9 As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love.

So walking worthy in our calling means we're walking in Christ. Or we could say we're abiding in Christ. This means through Him, by Him and for Him we are walking through life. It takes obedience. Obedience to His will, obedience to His Holy Spirit, and to His Holy Word. We must walk obediently in every area of our lives. This means letting go of our own self will and wants, and surrendering to His. This means living a submitted, holy and obedient life and therefore taking on His identity through our new birth in Him. Remember, obedience is a choice. This also means that He must come first in our life before all others.

Matthew 22:37 Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

Matthew 10:37-38

37 He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

38 And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.

Matthew 6:19-21; 24; 33

19 Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

24 No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

33 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

Galatians 2:20 I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

1 Peter 1:13-16

13 Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ;

14 As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance:

15 But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation;

16 Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.

1 John 5:3 For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous.

2 Peter 1:10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall:

What else does walking in Christ, abiding in Christ and walking worthy of our calling mean? Through our new birth in Christ Jesus when we accepted Him into our hearts and called Him our Lord we became an heir with God and a joint heir with Jesus Christ. This caused our position, our status to change from one of slavery and bondage to Lucifer's Kingdom to one of freedom, power, and authority all through Jesus Christ. Now we have been moved into a holy position as kings and priests of the Kingdom of God as found in 1 Peter 2:9; Revelation 1:6; 5:10.

Romans 8:16-18

16 The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

17 And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

Now we have been moved into a holy position in our walk, with our feet, treading and trampling the dragon...Lucifer who once held us enslaved, to tread over serpents and scorpions and over all the power of the enemy without it hurting us. This should be evident when we're walking in Christ and walking worthy in our calling in Him.

Luke 10:19 Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Psalms 91:13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

The archaic meaning of the word walk originated from the Germanic than the old English word wealcan which means used to describe the way in which someone lives or behaves. It also means to roll, toss, also wonder, move about, going bow down on foot.

Definition of treading means to crush or flatten something with the foot, to set one's foot down on top of.

Definition of trample means to tread on and crush, the act or the sound of trampling, to treat with contempt. It originated from the English word tramp then went to trample which means to tread heavily.

There are many examples we could use for treading, crushing, or trampling on the enemy but many of them we don't realize we already do. For example living an uncompromising, holy life that others notice in Jesus Christ. Showing love and forgiveness, spreading the Gospel of Jesus Christ, reading, studying and knowing the Word of God. Then there's the more obvious ones people understand it means. Such as casting out demons, healing the sick and such like in Jesus Christ's Name to name a few.

All these things should begin manifesting in your spiritual walk, in your spiritual life at some point as you begin maturing and walking worthy of your calling. When they do they shall soon begin being seen also in your physical life. You will not have to broadcast it. These are signs that you're beginning or are walking worthy of the calling God is created and called you into. In other words you are abiding in Christ. How does this apply to our lives? When we're walking in Christ through Him, through His Blood, through the Holy Spirit and by Him we can become overcomers because we are called to live a victorious life in Him. We are not called to be the tail but the head.

Deuteronomy 28:13 And the LORD shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them:

1 John 5:4-5

4 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

Revelation 12:11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

Romans 8:31 What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us?

If we could really get a good grip on the fact that our walk in Jesus Christ should not be one of fear, timidity, or doubt but one of great faith, love and power, then we would be able to walk worthy of our calling. We would be walking in our authority in Jesus Christ boldly. Knowing it's all through Him, His Blood, through His Holy Spirit, through His Name, through His invincibility as God in us. Because He is a source of our faith and He is all-powerful.

Our belief in Jesus Christ and all He has done for us has granted us access into the Kingdom of God so our faith walk could begin and we could fulfill our purpose and higher calling that we were created for. And through this relationship with Father God and Jesus Christ as we draw closer to our Savior, we begin walking more and more worthy of this holy calling that has been placed upon each of our lives who are called by Him into His kingdom. Remember it is not man, nor angel that qualifies or calls us but God Himself and God qualifies who He sends by His qualifications, not man's. In the end it's our faith in Jesus Christ that positioned us to be in Christ and it's when we're living our lives in Christ then we're truly walking worthy of our calling.

Philippians 3:14 I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus.

Verses to pray and ask to know your calling.

Ephesians 1:17-19

17 That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him:

18 The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints,

19 And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power,

**Jesus Christ Coming with His Saints/144,000, They will Judge & Execute Vengeance Also
Verses 8-21-26**

1 Corinthians 6:2-3

² Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters?

³ Know ye not that we shall judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life?

Psalms 149:4-9

⁴ For the Lord taketh pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek with salvation.

⁵ Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds.

⁶ Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a two-edged sword in their hand;

⁷ To execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people;

⁸ To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron;

⁹ To execute upon them the judgment written: this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the Lord.

Jude 14-15

¹⁴ And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

¹⁵ To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

Malachi 4:1-3

² For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

² But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.

³ And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, saith the Lord of hosts.

1 Thessalonians 3:13 To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints.

Joel 2:1-11

¹ Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the Lord cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

² A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations.

³ A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them.

⁴ The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.

⁵ Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.

⁶ Before their face the people shall be much pained: all faces shall gather blackness.

⁷ They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks:

⁸ Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and when they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.

⁹ They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

¹⁰ The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:

¹¹ **And the Lord shall utter his voice before his army:** for his camp is very great: for he is strong that executeth his word: for the day of the Lord is great and very terrible; and who can abide it?

Habakkuk 3:8-16

⁸ Was the Lord displeased against the rivers? was thine anger against the rivers? was thy wrath against the sea, that thou didst ride upon thine horses and thy chariots of salvation?

⁹ Thy bow was made quite naked, according to the oaths of the tribes, even thy word. Selah. Thou didst cleave the earth with rivers.

¹⁰ The mountains saw thee, and they trembled: the overflowing of the water passed by: the deep uttered his voice, and lifted up his hands on high.

¹¹ The sun and moon stood still in their habitation: at the light of thine arrows they went, and at the shining of thy glittering spear.

¹² Thou didst march through the land in indignation, thou didst thresh the heathen in anger.

¹³ Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, even for salvation with thine anointed; thou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Selah.

¹⁴ Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages: they came out as a whirlwind to scatter me: their rejoicing was as to devour the poor secretly.

¹⁵ Thou didst walk through the sea with thine horses, through the heap of great waters.

¹⁶ When I heard, my belly trembled; my lips quivered at the voice: rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled in myself, that I might rest in the day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, he will invade them with his troops.

Zechariah 14:5 And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: and the Lord my God shall come, and all the saints with thee.

Deuteronomy 33:2 And he said, The LORD came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with ten thousands of saints: from his right hand went a fiery law for them.

Revelation 19:11-16

¹¹ And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

¹² His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

¹³ And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

¹⁴ And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

¹⁵ And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

¹⁶ And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, King Of Kings, And Lord Of Lords.

Daniel 7:22 Until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.

Obadiah 21 And saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and the kingdom shall be the LORD's.

Revelation 17:14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

The Price Jesus Christ Paid For Us That Should Be Remembered During Communion

{Vicki Goforth Parnell 12-21-25}

It is a real possibility that Jesus Christ may have suffered more physical pain in His final hours on Earth than any other person in history. The Word of God reveals to us that Jesus Christ, was God in the flesh. In Luke 9:28-31 we are given the account during the transfiguration when Moses and Elias (Elijah) appeared with Him. It says in verse 31, “and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jerusalem.” So, He knew in advance what He was going to suffer before they happened.

John 18:4 Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye?

(Other Related: Matthew 26:36-42; Mark 14:34-37; Luke 22:39-44)

***This would cause His fleshly part such distress. The battle and struggle He endured in His mind is obvious. As it is written, just before His arrest, in Luke 22:24 And being in an ‘agony’ he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground. This has been proven to be a rare phenomena called “hematidrosis”. It can occur when a person is under extreme stress in which the small capillaries surrounding the sweat glands burst. This results in blood mixed with sweat pouring out of the sweat glands. This was only the start of what price our lovely Jesus Christ paid for us. He was betrayed in the garden by Judas with a kiss as found written in:

Matthew 26:47-49

47 And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.
48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast.
49 And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, master; and kissed him.

(Other Related: Mark 14:44-45; Luke 22:47-48)

***Then He was betrayed again in the garden, arrested, and deserted by the disciples. Then betrayed by Peter again.

Matthew 26:56-57

56 But all this was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled.
57 And they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

(Other related: Mark 14:46-50; Luke 22:52-62; John 18:1-27)

***In John 18:22-24 it's written that He was taken to Annas the High Priest's house, where He was struck in the face by an officer of the High Priest. From there He was taken bound to Caiaphas shortly afterwards. Both times these would be considered "mock" trials, because they were really trying to find a fault or reason that they could put Him to death as Matthew 26:59-66 says.

59 Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death;

60 But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, yet found they none. At the last came two false witnesses,

61 And said, This fellow said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.

62 And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

63 But Jesus held his peace, And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God.

64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

65 Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

66 What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death.

***During this time Jesus Christ was blindfolded, then beaten, ridiculed and spit upon by the men around Him.

Mark 14:65 And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophecy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

(Other Related: Matthew 26:67-68; Luke 22:63-65)

***At some point during the times He was spit upon, according to the written Word His beard was plucked out. His face was marred and his form, meaning His body, more than any other.

Isaiah 50:6 I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

Isaiah 52:14 As many were astonished at thee; his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men:

***What was so significant about having His beard plucked out, is when you study the culture of His days, plucking the beard of a man was a profound act of humiliation and shame that symbolized for all to see, disgrace and loss of dignity. By Him allowing them to do all this to Him, shows a powerful image of Jesus Christ's love and His willingness to suffer for mankind whom He loved so much. We know it was during this time because of Isaiah's reference to Him being spit upon too, when His beard is plucked. This is why again, I say, when studying the Word of God, please search and pull all the verses from all locations in it, to get the full understanding, and not only a partial one.

John 18:28 Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passover.

*** After this beating, He was sent to the hall of judgment to stand before Pontus Pilate, who questioned Him and then sent Him to Herod after finding out He was a Galilean'

Luke 23:6-11

6 When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilean.

7 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time.

8 And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long season, because he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

9 Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing.

10 And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him.

11 And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate.

***Herod, along with his men, treated him with contempt, mocked Him, dressed Him in a gorgeous robe, and sent Him back to Pilate

(Other Related: Matthew 27:1-2)

***It's written that Pilate questioned Him again, unable to find any fault in Him. A malefactor named Barabbas was released instead of Jesus Christ, and Pilate gave into the crowd's request by ordering Him to be scourged and crucified.

Matthew 27:22-26

22 Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

23 And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

24 When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it.

25 Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children.

26 Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified.

(Other Related: Mark 15:6-15; Luke 23:23-25; John 19:15-16).

***Before being led to the crucifixion site, Pilate ordered the scourging.

Mark 15:15 And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified.

(Other Related: Matthew 27:26; John 19:1)

***Even though many have studied the scourging of Jesus Christ through Bible History, we still cannot grasp the cruelty and how horrific of an ordeal this was for Jesus Christ, because although He was God, He was still in a man's fleshly body experiencing for us, all these events. It was such a horrible action that in Roman law they would not allow a Roman citizen to endure it. We know this from:

Acts 22:24-29

24 The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him.

25 And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman, and uncondemned?

26 When the centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Roman.

27 Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He said, Yea.

28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.

***Lord willing, I will try to explain what I have learned in my research and studies through various sources. Usually the choice of weapon during Jesus Christ's time by the Romans was a flagrum (or flagellum). I have heard some refer to it as a cat-o-nine tails. The flagrum was a short whip made of multiple leather thongs, often embedded with pieces of metal, bone, or glass. The design of the flagrum allowed it to dig into the flesh,

ripping and causing deep lacerations and significant trauma to the victim's body. It at times was used on the front and back of the victim's body, with the person being made to stretch their arms around a pillar, boulder or another large object, typically at a forward-leaning angle. The person's hands were then "bound with thongs." Acts 22:25 tells us this when they had intended to scourge Paul who was A Roman by birth. Their hands were bound tightly on the other side of the pillar or boulder so that their arms were stretched out and their back stretched taut. The victim was then whipped with the Roman flagellum that would tear into the body more and more with each successive lashing, ripping into the skin and the jagged pieces of bone or metal tearing it out. As the flogging progressed, muscles, vital organs, and even the spine could often be seen openly. Huge strips of skin would be hanging from the body. The scourging would shred the victim's back from the neck to the buttocks. Loss of blood would be evident. It wasn't uncommon for the victims of the Roman scourge to die from the ensuing blood loss and/or shock.

***In Deuteronomy 25:1-3 it's written that according to Jewish law, this beating had to be stopped after 40 lashes. However, the Jews made a tradition of 39 lashes just in case a mistake in counting was made. This is confirmed in 2 Corinthians 11:24 Of the Jews five times received I forty stripes save one. The Romans on the other hand, had no such law though, and Jesus Christ's stripes in His scourging may or may not have exceeded this limit. When the scouring was over in most cases, the person was untied and allowed to fall to the ground, often unconscious, sometimes dead, even before their crucifixion. Jesus Christ survived the scourging as both God and man, and the Word of God gives no account of Him losing consciousness. He was to know of what He was enduring so He would become our perfect High Priest. At this time the person would normally be reclothed as Jesus Christ was as we see the Romans stripping Him of His garments in these verses after the scourging and before they took Him to be crucified..

Matthew 27:26-30

26 Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified.

27 Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers.

28 And **they stripped him**, and put on him a scarlet robe.

29 And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews!

30 And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.

***Most likely because of the torn and shredded, bleeding condition of His body, when the Romans removed His clothes, it was like tearing the flesh off His back again, as the drying blood adhered to His garments. They furthered His shame by placing a scarlet robe upon Him, and made a crown of thorns, placing it upon His head in mockery. In this mocking of our lovely Jesus Christ, Savior of the world, they once more began to spit

upon Him, and struck Him on the head with a reed, driving the crown of thorns into His head as the above passage of Scripture just described for us.

(Other Related: Mark 15:16-20; John 19:2-3).

***In my study and research I have found the thorns His crown was made of were extremely sharp to the touch, approximately 2 inches long. These thorns were forced down into His head causing much pain when they smote Him on the head with the reed. Since head wounds tend to bleed easily and profusely, Jesus Christ would have had His blood pouring down His face from these thorns. All for us. After this session of torture, degradation and beatings, once again the cruel soldiers stripped Him of His scarlet robe they had mockingly made Him wear as it says in Matthew 27:31, and replaced it with His own clothing. Again, this would cause the wounds on His body that the scarlet robe had stuck to, to now become freshly opened, and causing Him much pain as the garment was pulled from the dried areas of blood and flesh from where He had been scourged for us.

Matthew 27:31 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him.

***After surviving all this, our lovely Jesus Christ, was now going to endure the gruesome death by choice for us of the Roman crucifixion. According to the timeline information we can gather written in the Word of God of the accounts and details of all He had endured thus far, it can be determined that Jesus Christ hadn't slept in about 36 hours and had been walked back and forth for several miles between the High priests, Herod, and Pilate's locations in His weakened condition. He would be suffering from pain, dehydration, blood loss, lack of sleep, body weakness, and so much more we may never be aware of until we get to Heaven and learn all He really did for us out of love.

***For His crucifixion He would be made to carry His own cross to the crucifixion site at Golgotha. Most scholars and historians believe it likely that He didn't carry the full cross as it is often depicted in movies or traditions, but rather, He carried the patibulum. This is what we would call nowadays a crossbeam. In history around this time, the cross was usually made of a vertical beam which had been permanently secured in the ground, and the crossbeam would then be placed on top of this vertical one. This crossbeam could weigh anywhere from around 100-150 pounds, and was about the size of a railroad tie. The part it is believed Jesus Christ would have had to carry would be the horizontal beam, the crossbeam on his shoulders to the vertical beam already at the crucifixion site.

***According to the Word of God we are made aware of Jesus Christ's fleshly weakened condition. He was so weakened from His torturing at the hands of the Romans that He was not able to carry His cross the full way to the crucifixion site. In Luke 23:26, it reads, 'And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jesus.' We see in this verse the

Romans made Simon carry the cross for Jesus Christ, bearing record for all to recognize His already weakened condition even before He was crucified for us. What love!

Matthew 27:31-33

31 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him.

32 And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross.

33 And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull,

(Other Related: Mark 15:21; Luke 23:26; John 19:16-17)

***The distance to the place of crucifixion known as Golgotha, the place of the skull found in Mark 15:22, was approximately 1,950 feet or 650 yards away, and was reached by a path called the Via Dolorosa which translates as, 'way of suffering'.

(Other Related: Matthew 27:33; John 19:17)

***By the time Jesus Christ had reached the crucifixion site, He most likely would have been in a critical state, bearing in His body what no mere mortal man could endure. At this point, His hands were nailed to the crossbeam. Another point that most scholars and historians agree upon is that "hands" really means "wrists." We know through accounts in history that crucifixion required the hands and feet of the person to be nailed to the cross, just like Jesus Christ's was. In my research and understanding, the nails which were more like spikes would vary and could be around 6 to 7 inches in length and were not nailed directly into palms of His, because the palms have no bones that would allow them to support the weight of Jesus Christ's body hanging on the cross. The nails would end up ripping and tearing through the flesh of the hands. The spiked nails were instead placed into the wrists, where the wrist bones were able to hold the weight of His body. The Romans had studied and perfected the technique of the crucifixion and knew exactly where in the wrist to drive the nails. This would be between the ulna and the radius bones in the wrist which would go directly into the median nerve, causing maximum pain, but also the needed strength with minimum blood loss.

***Once His arms were nailed to the crossbeam it would then be lifted up by the Roman soldiers to the top of the vertical standing beam of the cross, with Jesus Christ attached by the nails. At this point in time before His feet were nailed to the upright, vertical beam of the cross, the full weight of His body would be on His wrists where they were nailed to the crossbeam causing Him more excruciating pain. At this point it is where often the shoulders would become dislocated. I believe it did occur, because of what's written in the Word of God in Psalms 22:14 which reads, 'I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint: my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.' Next the Romans

would place Jesus Christ's feet, one on top of the other and then nailed His feet to the cross, keeping His knees bent. At times, the cross would have a small piece of wood, a platform so to speak near the feet that would allow the person being crucified. This would allow them to be able to push up the weight of their body by using this. This is because when someone is crucified, breathing was difficult because they could breathe in, but couldn't exhale. The only way to exhale was to push up with his feet on the platform, which would cause excruciating pain in his nailed feet. It would also cause where He had been scourged when lifting His body up and coming in contact with the wood of the cross tear into His wounded back and also reopen any wounds that had dried closed.

***Crucifixion is meant to be a slow, horrible, excruciating death. The archaic Latin word "excruciat" meaning "to crucify" is where the word excruciating derived from. It could take hours for someone to die, or it could take days depending on how badly they were treated at the hands of the cruel Romans before they were crucified. In some instances a person would last for weeks, but not often in history. In addition, to the pain Jesus Christ was enduring from all the beatings, scourging, the plucking of His beard and so much more, most likely He would now also suffer from more severe dehydration which can cause cramps in the body's muscles and His lungs would slowly fill with fluid. Death usually came after a person could no longer push themselves up after lapsing into unconsciousness which would cause them to then suffocate. This is known as death by asphyxiation.

***When the Romans wanted a crucified person to die sooner, they would break their legs so they couldn't push themselves up any longer to be able to exhale their breath. Death usually would occur a few minutes later. This was done to the two thieves that were crucified with Jesus Christ, but not to Him. He had already given up the ghost, meaning He had died without any bones being broken as they couldn't be since He is our Passover. Instead they pierced His side and blood and water came out, fulfilling more of the Written Word that will never fail to prove true, because it's Jesus Christ in the flesh.

John 19:30-37

30 When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

31 The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away.

32 Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him.

33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:

34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water.

35 And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.

36 For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.

37 And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

(Other related: Matthew 27:50; Psalms 34:20; Exodus 12:46)

***During the time Jesus Christ was on the cross for approximately 6 hours by the timeline of His time alive on the cross given to us in the book of Mark.

Mark 15:25 And it was the **third hour**, and they crucified him.

Mark 15:33-34

33 And when the **sixth hour** was come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour.

34 And at the **ninth hour** Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

Mark 15:37 And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.

***Right before the time of His death, it's written in John 19:30, that Jesus Christ said, "It is finished." This meant that His work of atonement to pay for our sins was completed and He had accomplished all He needed to do for mankind out of His agape love for us. This does not bring into the rest of what occurred such as the 3 hours of darkness and the earthquake that followed.

(Other Related Verses in General: Psalms 22:12-18; John 20:27; John 1:1; 14; 14:6; Hebrews 9:24-26; 10:14)

***A breakdown of what Isaiah 53:5 means now that we understand what He went through for us.

Isaiah 53:5 But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

But he was wounded:

Bible definition of wounded: to be hurt; to be injured by violence

for our transgressions,

Bible definition of transgressions: The act of passing over or beyond any law or moral duty: the violation of a known law or principle of rectitude; breach of command; fault; offense; crime

It's the breaking of God's moral laws and commandments

he was bruised

Bible definition of bruised: Crushed: hurt or broken by a blunt or heavy instrument

for our iniquities:

Bible definition of iniquities (same as iniquity): Injustices, unrighteousness; a sin or crime; wickedness; any action of injustice; immoral or grossly; unfair behavior; unjust

***Note: Iniquities testify against us: Jeremiah 14:7 O LORD, though our iniquities testify against us, do thou it for thy name's sake: for our backslidings are many; we have sinned against thee.

the chastisement

Bible definition of chastisement: Correction; punishment; pain inflicted for punishment and correction, either by stripes or otherwise

of our peace was upon him;

Bible definition of peace: Freedom from agitation or disturbances by the passions (emotions); as from fear, terror, anger, anxiety or the like; quietness of mind; tranquility; calmness; quiet of conscience

and with his stripes

Bible definition of stripes: The weal (a red, swollen mark left on flesh by a blow or pressure) or long narrow mark discolored by a lash or a rod; a stroke made with a lash, whip, rod, strap or scourge affliction: punishment; sufferings

we are healed.

Bible definition of healed: Restored to a sound state; to be cured of a disease and wound and restored to soundness, or the state of the body in which the natural functions are regularly performed; as; to be heal the sick; to cure; to remove or subdue; as in healed of a disease; To cause cicatrize ((of a wound or defect in tissue) to close or be closed by scar formation; heal) as it is to be healed of a sore or wound; to restore to soundness; as to have healed a wounded limb; To restore purity; to remove feculence (sediments, dregs, feces, muddiness or foulness) or foreign matter (Any substance not belonging naturally in the place where found.); To cure moral disease and to restore soundness. (Example Hosea 4:6); To purify from corruption, redness, grievances, and restore to prosperity.

The Breastplate of Righteousness 6-3-25

The breastplate of righteousness is what shields the heart. A holy living is one of the greatest defense a child of God can have and is easy to possess. Because it is His righteousness we receive when we accept Jesus Christ into our hearts as our Lord. It's within the heart where man's true thoughts can originate and is made evident by the words he speaks.

Matthew 12:34 O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

Jeremiah 17:9 -10

9 The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?

10 I the Lord search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.

Luke 6:45 A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

1 Samuel 16:7 But the Lord said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the Lord seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart.

When we accept Jesus Christ into our hearts He gives us a new heart. He turns our once heart of Stone into one of flesh.

Ezekiel 36:26 A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh.

Many times you'll read in the Word of God how the heart and mind both are connected to your thoughts and even your spirit. We are created as spirit beings that are encased with a fleshly body. It is our fleshly heart that our spirit is connected to with a silver cord of life and our souls are connected to the spirit. Our hearts and minds are directly linked together. This is why in my understanding in the Word of God at times each are referenced as the heart of man.

Ecclesiastes 12:6-7

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

7 Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.

These verses shows us a connection between the silver cord and death for those that would like to know where that's at in the Word of God.

The mind of man, his brain contains a spirit mind and the soul. The soul's mind. It is the spirit mind that our instincts of self-preservation are instilled in us. While the soul's mind is where our intelligence and decision making resides. It is here where we make the choice accept Jesus Christ into our hearts and have our relationship restored with Father God once again. So now we understand why at times they are written and mentioned to me the same thing although they appear to be separate.

Now back to the breastplate of righteousness. It is the second piece of our Armor of God that we are told to put on. Ephesians 6:10- 18 is where our armor is found in one of several places in the Word of God. Let me point out something to you. In verse 11 it says, "Put on the whole Armor of God, that you may be able to stand against the walls of the devil." First it tells us we have to put it on. If something has to be put on, it means you can also be taken off or removed. This is done when you sin and it causes defilement. Next Paul tells us to put on the whole armor meaning all the pieces so it's apparent you can have some of the pieces of the Armor of God on but not all of them. This leaves you exposed and open to attacks from the enemies fiery darts.

The breastplate of righteousness is a shield, a defense for the heart that is directly connected to man's thoughts. When a person accepts Jesus Christ into their hearts He comes in and makes them into a new creation.

2 Corinthians 5:17 Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

Like our new mind the mind of Christ we receive we have to keep and protect our heart. David prayed in Psalms 51:10 Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me. When you study this passage with history this was one of his prayers he prayed after he sinned by laying with Bathsheba, then had her husband Uriah killed and took her as his wife. He knew he has sinned in his heart and asked God forgive him, which He did. Therefore we must guard our heart from sin.

Proverbs 4:23 Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

A child of God is supposed to have a good heart which means we have a love for Father God, Jesus Christ, the Word of God, other people, and a desire to live holy, righteous and obedient lives before Him. We are told to, " Love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, with all thy soul, with all that mind, and with all thy strength in Mark 12:30.

In this first we have our fleshly heart, our soul which is our soul's mind, and our mind which refers to our spirit mind. Please try, test, discern, and pray about all this in Jesus Christ's Name.

Righteousness. What is it? According to the Word of God it refers to a state of moral and spiritual uprightness. A condition of being in accordance with Father God's law and His holy standards. Righteousness encompasses both a person's inner character and outward actions, reflecting a commitment to obedience and faithfulness to Father God through Jesus Christ. Righteousness is not earned through our human effort, but is primarily bestowed as a gift from

Father God through Jesus Christ and our faith in Him. The worldly definition of righteousness is the quality of being morally right or justifiable.

When we accept Jesus Christ into our hearts as the Lord we are clothed with the robe of righteousness.

Isaiah 61:10 I will greatly rejoice in the Lord, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh himself with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels.

But like the new mind, the mind of Christ we receive when we have accepted Jesus Christ as our Lord we have to protect our now clean heart. This is done by leaving a clean, righteous, holy life through Jesus Christ. The breastplate is also called the breastplate of faith and love and the helmet of salvation also called the hope of salvation in 1st Thessalonians 5:8.

In Isaiah 59:17 it is another place in the Word of God where it's referred to as the breastplate of righteousness.

The Armor of God is also called the armor of light in Romans 13:12.

These verses show us how each piece of the Armor of God is intertwined with each other. For the breastplate of righteousness to be fully effect if it takes making a choice and taking the stand to live a holy life with Jesus Christ and sweet Holy Ghost Spirit's help. We can't do it on our own but through Jesus Christ we can do all things.

Philippians 4:13 I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me.

We are instructed in the word of God to do this already.

Romans 12:1 I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.

How do we keep our breastplate of righteousness on? Here are a few examples of how to do so with Jesus Christ's help.

1. Renew our minds and keep them pure by casting down every vain imagination and every high thing that exalted itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ as found in 2nd Corinthians 10:5.

Romans 2:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

Hebrews 9:14 How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God?

These thoughts from the enemy are sent with demons on assignment. Find the demons according to Matthew 18:18 in everlasting change June 6th, cast them down into the abyss, and cancel all assignments in Jesus Christ's Name. As a child of God you have this authority in Jesus Christ Name.

2. Be quick to repent when Holy Spirit convicts you of a wrong that you have done.

Psalms 51: 1-2

1 Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.

2 Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

1 John 1:6-10

6 If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth:

7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin.

8 If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.

9 If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

10 If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

3. We are instructed to keep ourselves clean from the world which will also keep our breastplate of righteousness in place.

James 4:8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

Isaiah 1:16 Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil;

2 Corinthians 7:1 Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

Here we see the Word of God is instructing us to live clean holy lives. In Isaiah 1:16 God Himself is telling us to quit doing the things that are unclean and evil. Quit sinning. Put away anything that has become an idol of our heart. This means don't listen, read, or participate in worldly things or things laced with deception. Don't speak and take on the actions of the world when you're called to come out of the world and be a separate people. Be ye holy for I am Holy He said in 1 Peter.

1 Peter 1:13-16

13 Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ;

14 As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance:

15 But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation;

16 Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.

2 Corinthians 6:16-18

16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you.

18 And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

4. Read the word of God, study it and obey it.

Psalms 119:9 Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word.

Psalms 119:105 Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

Joshua 1:8 This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success.

Philippians 2:14-16

14 Do all things without murmurings and disputings:

15 That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world;

16 Holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither laboured in vain.

2 Timothy 2:15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

2 Timothy 3:16-17

16 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

17 That the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works.

5. By being obedient to the Lord Jesus Christ and the word of God we can maintain the life of Holiness and righteousness and thereby protect our hearts in Him.

1 Peter 1:14 As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance:

James 1:22 But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.

John 14:15 If ye love me, keep my commandments

1 Samuel 15:22 And Samuel said, Hath the Lord as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the Lord? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.

Jeremiah 42:6 Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, we will obey the voice of the Lord our God, to whom we send thee; that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the Lord our God.

To be holy is to be righteous and is very much possible through Jesus Christ and the sweet Holy Spirit.

Ephesians 1:4-6

⁴ According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love:

⁵ Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will,

⁶ To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved.

We must always put God first in our lives and upon the altar of our hearts to maintain our breastplate of righteousness and even our mind of Christ place within us when we received salvation's gift through Jesus Christ.

The word of God contains within it any strong warnings for us. Such as what is found in Deuteronomy 8. but then again most people don't seek for full clarification of what these things mean. Let's look at Deuteronomy 8:18:19.

Deuteronomy 8:18-19

18 But thou shalt remember the Lord thy God: for it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day.

19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the Lord thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish.

But let's not forget Isaiah 55:11.

Isaiah 55:11 So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

I want to point this out to possibly help you to understand how we can live holy and righteous through Jesus Christ. If we can realize Father God's words found written in the Word of God, even His commandments themselves are not only there for us to obey with the Holy Spirit's help but are commands of God to keep us in Him.

For example we are told thou shalt not steal. Father God is telling us not to steal but He's speaking this into existence as Isaiah 51:11 says to keep us in Him. He's sending out into existence his aid and strength. He gives these commands the written ones found in His holy Word, spoken into existence so His promises which are also commands at times can be working in us and keep us from sinning. This is how we're able to live a holy life. Our flesh and strength is weak so we can only do these things through Jesus Christ who gives us His strength to overcome.

Father God had already spoken so many things into existence to aid His children and those to come with so many of them being oblivious to them. Yet He has done these things because everything Father God and Jesus Christ does is motivated by love for God is love.

1 John 4:10-19

10 Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins.

11 Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

12 No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us.

13 Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit.

14 And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world.

15 Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God.

16 And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him.

17 Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world.

18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love.

19 We love him, because he first loved us.

1/12/20@5:23AM New Jerusalem

“Jesus, I know We talk about a lot of things and quite often of late it has been more about this war of the nations and the end time but can You tell me about something good about Heaven, New Jerusalem or even the end time revival? For I find my mind is on overload concerning the end with all that I know!” “Child, it is not My intent to overload you as you call it but the information, these conversations that We have, the prophetic parts needed for the people must go out! This is why they have been forthcoming, yet Child, I understand your need though small for a reprieve! I understand fully for I have walked as a man while on the earth during My brief life before Calvary.

I will tell you Child, a little this morning about your soon to be new home. Heaven, My Child, is a place like none other. It's beauty goes beyond the standards of man for man's comprehension of beauty is greatly limited by his knowledge, his understanding of what true beauty is. The gates which Father God has created are made out of what you call the pearl stone. Their iridescence far outshines that of the earth's pearls for the precious gemstones of the earth are not of the same quality as man would say, for they are inferior to those in Heaven! Every precious stone used in Heaven is flawless and their brilliance are something for your eyes to behold.

There are a total of twelve stones in which the foundations are made from various precious gems the like from which man's eyes have yet to behold. For to truly appreciate all the glorious things that My Father and I have prepared you need to be changed into your new glorious bodies. This Heaven which I am referring to Child, this is also known as the New Jerusalem promised by Us to descend from Heaven to the new earth after the defeat of satan and the fallen ones and all the inhabitants of the earth having received the judgements and the eternal fate of all has been sealed! There will be no sin to ever enter there for sin and all its effects have been eradicated to return no more when satan and his demons were cast within the eternal lake of fire along with all the unsaved people that were also infected by its influences!

I, Jesus, My Child, am the source of light for the city for there will be no need for the sun and moon to shine forth their great light anymore! There is a sea, the sea of glass as My servant John described it that is clearer and purer than any water source upon the earth!” “Are there flowers and trees Jesus, and what about mansions?” “Yes, Child, there are all types of flowers and trees, their variety unknown to the eyes of man. And the mansions, Child, as I refer to in John 14 already tells you “In My Father's house there are many mansions.” This is in verse 2 Child, and I am preparing for each of those that are Mine a place.

But what you must realize at this time is that there will never be any sickness and tiredness in body for one of your days that is currently known to man here on earth is a thousand of your current years!” “Then I guess there's really no need for a place to sleep!” “You are right Child. Once again, I see within your heart the question you're wanting to ask. Is there music in Heaven? And yes and no for yes, Child, there is music. But no not as you currently listen to on this earth, for this music is pure and undefiled by the effects of sin! The sound upon your ears,

its beauty and melodious sounds puts even the greatest of earth's musicians to shame.

And the singers Child..... you know how wonderful it feels to your soul when you are listening to someone, anyone who is anointed by Father God and Me. Now imagine that person standing in the very presence of God without any barriers between them! The sheer beauty of their voice anointed from the presence of God right there is astounding. Yet nothing compares to the beauty and sound of My Father, Father God when His beautiful voice is heard in joyful song!"

"Ah, Jesus, I can hardly wait, or this world is so full of sin and hate! I long so much for my time to depart and all these things are going to be wonderful, but to me Jesus, Heaven will be when I get to see You face to face in my new body to which I will be then fully capable to look upon Your face and into Your eyes for You are my beloved! I want to be able to touch Your face and to caress Your scars in Your hands and feet! I long to bow at Your feet and worship You for all eternity! All these other things to me are just extra benefits shall we say, for my heart's desire is to spend all eternity with You whom my soul loveth!" "This is not an impossibility Child, for when you continually seek My face, My ways for your life first and foremost as you currently do, then all who do so shall inherit the Kingdom of Heaven! "Jesus!" "Yes, Child." "I love You with all my heart!" "As I do you Child, as well!"

100 declarations from the Infallible Word of God.

Identity in Christ

I am a new creation in Christ (2 Corinthians 5:17)
I am chosen by God (1 Peter 2:9)
I am holy and blameless before Him (Ephesians 1:4)
I am a child of God (John 1:12)
I am accepted in the Beloved (Ephesians 1:6)
I am seated in heavenly places (Ephesians 2:6)
I am the righteousness of God in Christ (2 Corinthians 5:21)
I am fearfully and wonderfully made (Psalms 139:14)
I am complete in Christ (Colossians 2:10)
I belong to God (Galatians 4:7; Ezekiel 18:4)

Authority & Power

I have authority over all the power of the enemy (Luke 10:19)
I walk in dominion (Genesis 1:28)
I overcome by the blood of the Lamb (Revelation 12:11)
Greater is He in me than he in the world (1 John 4:4)
I can do all things through Christ (Philippians 4:13)
Weapons formed against me will not prosper (Isaiah 54:17)
I walk in victory (1 Corinthians 15:57)
I cast down imaginations (2 Corinthians 10:5)
I resist the devil and he flees (James 4:7)
I walk in the Spirit and not the flesh (Galatians 5:16)

Holiness & Righteous Living

I present my body as a living sacrifice (Romans 12:1)
I pursue holiness (Hebrews 12:14)
I am set apart for God (2 Timothy 2:21)
I walk in purity (Matthew 5:8)
I hate sin and love righteousness (Hebrews 1:9)
I am led by the Spirit (Romans 8:14)
I crucify the flesh (Galatians 5:24)
I walk worthy of my calling (Ephesians 4:1)
I am transformed by renewing my mind (Romans 12:2)
I obey the voice of God (Romans 6:16)

Mind & Wisdom

I have the mind of Christ (1 Corinthians 2:16)
I walk in wisdom (Colossians 1:9)
God gives me understanding (Proverbs 2:6)
I am led into all truth (John 16:13)
I think on things that are pure (Philippians 4:8)
My mind is renewed daily (Romans 12:2)
I walk in spiritual discernment (1 John 4:1)

I hear God's voice clearly (John 10:27)
I am not confused; I have clarity (1 Corinthians 14:33)
I walk in revelation (Hebrews 5:14)

Prayer & Relationship with God

I draw near to God and He draws near to me (James 4:8)
I seek first the Kingdom (Matthew 6:33)
My prayers are effective (James 5:16)
I pray without ceasing (1 Thessalonians 5:17)
I abide in Christ (John 15:5)
I dwell in the secret place (Psalms 91:1)
I hunger and thirst for righteousness (Matthew 5:6)
I love the presence of God (Psalms 63:1)
I worship in spirit and truth (John 4:24)
I wait on the Lord and renew my strength (Isaiah 40:31)

Provision & Blessing

God supplies all my needs (Philippians 4:19)
I am blessed coming in and going out (Deuteronomy 28:6)
I prosper as my soul prospers (3 John 1:2)
I am a good steward (1 Peter 4:10)
I lend and do not borrow (Deuteronomy 28:12)
I walk in abundance (John 10:10)
God opens doors no man can shut (Revelation 3:8)
I have favor with God and man (Luke 2:52)
I am fruitful in every good work (Colossians 1:10)
I am blessed to be a blessing (Ephesians 2:10)

Strength & Endurance

The Lord is my strength (Psalms 28:7)
I do not grow weary (Galatians 6:9)
I run my race with endurance (Hebrews 12:1)
I am strengthened with might (Ephesians 3:16)
I stand firm in faith (1 Corinthians 16:13)
I am courageous (Joshua 1:9)
I endure hardship as a good soldier (2 Timothy 2:3)
I am steadfast and immovable (1 Corinthians 15:58)
I overcome trials with joy (James 1:2)
I trust in the Lord always (Proverbs 3:5-6)

Love & Character

I walk in love (Ephesians 5:2)
I forgive as Christ forgave me (Colossians 3:13)
I am patient and kind (1 Corinthians 13:4)
I am humble (Philippians 2:3)
I serve others (Galatians 5:13)

I speak life (Proverbs 18:21)
I am slow to anger (James 1:19)
I pursue peace (Romans 14:19)
I reflect Christ in all I do (2 Corinthians 3:18)
I walk in integrity (Proverbs 10:9)

Kingdom Purpose & Calling

I am called according to His purpose (Romans 8:28)
I am a light in the world (Matthew 5:14)
I make disciples (Matthew 28:19)
I bear fruit that remains (John 15:16)
I walk in my divine assignment (Ephesians 4:1)
I am an ambassador for Christ (2 Corinthians 5:20)
I preach the Gospel with boldness (Acts 4:29)
I impact my territory for God (1 Peter 2:12)
I walk in obedience to my calling (1 Samuel 15:22)
I glorify God in everything (1 Corinthians 10:30)

Protection & Peace

God is my refuge (Psalms 46:1)
No evil shall befall me (Psalm 91:10)
I dwell in peace (Isaiah 26:3)
I do not fear (2 Timothy 1:7)
God fights for me (Exodus 14:14)
I rest in the Lord (Psalms 23:1)
I am covered by the blood of Jesus (1 Corinthians 5:7; Hebrews 12:24)
Angels guard me (Psalms 91:11)
I walk in divine protection (Isaiah 52:12)
I have the peace of God (Philippians 4:7)

Arise & Fight 2-5-21@7:48 AM

A word from Jesus Christ.

Arise! Arise! Take up your arms! Take up your arms! Arise, I say arise! Why stand or sit ye there still yet when I have commanded you to fight?

Fight for your souls!

Fight for the souls of those you love!

Fight for the souls you don't know!

Fight children fight for you do not realize your enemy has been advancing... has never wavered... has been totally determined and dedicated for your destruction, for the destruction of My beloved church, My beloved bride.

I charge ye this day to arise lest ye be overrun by the enemy.

I am calling My warriors to fight. Get on your knees and pray to me Jesus and I shall lead you in this fight for your soul and that of the lost.

Why sit ye comfortably in your seats of complacency?

Why have ye befriended the enemy and let him come into your lives and wreak havoc from within as well as without?

Persecution shall come but not all that is happening to My beloved church is true persecution. It is from inviting your enemy into your lives when you walked out from underneath the protection covering of My Blood and the leading of My voice of truth... and not obeying My Holy Scripture.

To sit idly by while others are fighting when you have been called to arms, called to enter this fight, this is disobedience. This is sin! Every child of Mine who's accepted Me, Jesus into their hearts, I have equipped to fight on this battlefield for lost souls.

You have My Holy Word!

You have My Blood!

You have the authority of My Name and you have My Holy Spirit to lead you!

Even what 'you' consider in your mind as the 'weakest' of Christians are greater than satan your enemy and all his hordes of demons!

So, arise My bride, My love, My church. Arise, I say, for with judgment comes a reaping, a great gleanings. You must fight! You must be ready to bring in the harvest. Not just your fields of harvest, but them all. I charge you this day again, My bride, My church. Arise and fight for if you do not, many souls shall be lost and many of My own shall be overcome by the enemy.

Be Holy, Live Holy 3-25-26@12:58 PM Shared 3-26-26

“Daddy God, Jesus Christ. How can we, the body of Christ, be set apart as holy people when we're intermingling with pagan practices? I was thinking about the church service that I went to when I saw Stephen McWhirter. They were talking about in times past, how one of the members dressed up like the easter bunny. You know, that's the false goddess's eostre who Easter is named from, or eostre, however you say her name, her companion and when you read up on that, it even talks about she got tired of his affairs, many affairs, so it's easy to figure out what companion means. How can we be holy, a holy set apart people, if we're doing these things, God? I understand there's some grace for those who don't know, but it's easy to find the information. They don't want to know so they can continue on. But how can we be set apart and holy if we're intermingling with the pagan practices, God?” “You can't be, daughter.” “God, they're already speaking.... (Now this is things He's been revealing to me in dreams and stuff.) God, they're already speaking against you like you're a bloodthirsty God. You know, because You called for the destruction of babies and children and You commanded and demanded a blood sacrifice, but forgiveness of sin is only forgiven and paid through the blood. They're already paving the way for the hatred of the children of God and of you, Lord. Not just Jesus Christ, but You too, God.”

“In one of these dreams, Holy Spirit, lead me. This is where I've been praying about because these things grieve Him. Easter originated.... that name alone. (eostre) It's resurrection, the celebration of the resurrection. The name Easter, it came from that goddess' name. Lord, they're trying to paint Father God as bloodthirsty because He had the children of Israel go and kill man, woman, child of all, but they were nephilim. Or they were those that were not savable because they totally had reprobate minds and were into idol worship and things that poison and destroy and decay the whole nations. That's what they're already starting... this. Lord, You had your children of Israel.... You commanded them to abstain, to not intermingle, and to not mix with the ways and practices of the heathen and that's what we're doing, the people. There's nothing about celebrating Your resurrection with easter eggs and a fertility goddess. It's Your sacred holy day. My heart is grieved, God.”

“As well as Mine is, daughter. The sins of My children are great in many. They're like as with Israel. Come out from among the world and be ye a separate people. Live holy. Live holy. Don't compromise. The compromising ones will be left behind. I have drawn My sword. My sword drips with the blood of the enemy. But for My children, I am the Good Shepherd. I will treat them with love and kindness and patience and joy. I will heal their wounds. I am the Balm of Gilead for them. I am their everything if they will let Me be. But for those of My enemy, I am the Avenging Right Arm of the Lord My Father.... And daughter, you are right. It has come to the time, the point where blatant hatred of My Father, of Me has come. Persecution like never before as antichrist installs his system spiritually and physically because it's his time. I once spoke to My disciples on these things when they asked Me about it. That's why I say, Ask, ask and you shall receive. Seek and you shall find.” “Lord, I love You and I praise You. I praise You, Lord. I praise You. I'm just... how can we be a holy, set apart people if we're doing the practices of the pagans? Oh, God, it's not pleasing to You.” “No, daughter, it's not. Being about My Father's business, expanding My Kingdom is not about movie night, not about pastor's breakfast. It's not about the ladies' meetings. It's not about taking the youth here. It's not about this plan program there. It's about reaching the

lost, feeding the hungry and the poor. It's being the hands that help the widows. It's not about all this other. This is like the money changers inside of the temple. The only thing is they're giving it away for free.

Come out from among the world and be separate. Be holy, live holy as I was holy. I am your example, not was. I am your example. Lay down this world and pick up your cross and follow Me. Disentangle, loose yourself from this world and follow Me. I'm coming for a bride that's pure and spotless and clean and that longs for Me as much as I long for her, and not one that has one foot in the world. Not one who thinks they can live ungodly, have a dirty garment and just before I come run and change it. That's not how it works. I know the sincerity of each heart. I know the truth of each heart. I know what lies inside each heart and each thought of men, of women, of child. For I created all by My Father's command."

"Once the darkness lifts, the darkness for three days, for there's different darknesses, but the darkness for three days, once it lifts, your world will never be the same. Because after I step out and I reclaim My bride, this world goes into total, utter chaos, mayhem, and destruction as I unleash My wrath upon this ungodly world, and I do so, daughter, I do so at My Father's command." "What do I do, Lord?" "You wait on Me, daughter, you wait on Me. I called you to be a light in the darkest time in history. It is a time for all My children, for all My children, daughter, those left behind, those that get rooted and grounded in Me to become lights in the time of the darkest period of this earth. It's a time of martyrdom. It's a time for those to give their life for Me because they will be hated above all else. You've just seen the beginning, daughter. It's being vocalized. Yes, more so than you realize that My Father, He is a bloodthirsty God because of the sacrifices.

It's a twisting, because the blood purifies. Life is in the blood. They're trying to do away with the blood. They're trying to do away with the knowledge of My Blood because My Blood redeems and saves and is the only one that will. This, daughter, this is what the enemy is doing now and it's going to cause hatred far and wide for any that confesses the Name of Jesus Christ, who confesses the God of Abraham. Then all this will merge into a one world order, daughter. This is where your world is at. This is where your world is at."

Verses:

Jeremiah 10:2; Matthew 7:7-8; 1 Peter 1:15-16; Hebrews 12:14; 2 Timothy 1:9; Psalms 139:23-24; 2 Thessalonians 3:6; 1 John 2:15; Romans 12:2; James 4:4; 2 Corinthians 6:14-18; James 1:27; 1 Peter 2:9, 1 Corinthians 15:33; Numbers 20:26; 2 Corinthians 7:1, Romans 12:1; Philippians 2:5; Matthew 5:48; 1 Corinthians 3:16; Isaiah 35:8; Amos 5:14; 1 Corinthians 3:17; Deuteronomy 32:4; Exodus 19:5-6; Deuteronomy 6:18; Psalms 4:3; James 1:9; Proverbs 28:13; 1st John 2:1; Micah 7:18-19; Isaiah 40:11; Romans 8:17; Psalms 103:13-14; John 10:28; Hebrews 12:6; Zephaniah 3:12; Isaiah 54:8; Psalms 36:7

Please take all this to Jesus Christ in prayer. Try, test, and discern it as we're called to do.

“If” 12-10-20@8:02 PM

Vicki Goforth Parnell

If you knew you were going to die?

If you knew war was going to begin?

If you knew a tidal wave was going to sweep over your home in a few minutes... what would you do?

Would you ignore these warnings?

Would you pray?

Would you have to pray a prayer of repentance and forgiveness hoping you have enough time to pray it before it's all over, so that now you can pray for those you love and know your prayers will be heard and answered?

If so, then check yourself!

No one is promised tomorrow unless God reveals to them the time of their passing.

What if you received a warning like a tsunami was going to hit and you ignored it?

What if God has been telling you something is about to happen and instead of heeding and praying you brushed it off as nonsense?

When it happens and if you survived this great tragedy or happening that God was trying to warn you was to come, would you have to live with the knowledge that all this time you wasted acting like nothing was going to happen, you should have been using wisely as time spent in prayer with God, with Jesus Christ?

Would you be asking God even though you were not definitely sure what was going to happen to spare the lives, the homes of those you love and even those you don't know?

PEOPLE WAKE UP!

We should live each day not in fear but as if everything could change in the blink of an eye. Because...guess what! It will!

What do you think is going to happen when Jesus Christ returns?

Will you be ready for that?

We are supposed to be watching and waiting, looking for His coming with anticipation and great expectations as one deeply in love on their wedding day waiting for their Groom to arrive.

Are you?

And even then He will surprise us by coming as a thief in the night if we're not watching with the difference being from others that we would be constantly checking ourselves, praying and repenting to make sure our bridal garments are spotless white in Him. Because any minute He will be arriving.

This is how it is supposed to be!

God calls us to pray, to pick up the cross of His son Jesus Christ DAILY and to follow Him!

Not just when it's convenient or when we feel like it. You must be constant in season and out. Why, you ask, am I even speaking of this? Because I care!

I care about you.

I care about each and every soul on this earth and I pray for all.

We all can look around and see our world has changed and is still changing yet, and it's not for the better.

So pray.

Pray for your lost.

Pray for all the lost.

Those of you not saved or are in a backslidden condition with one foot following Jesus Christ and the other chasing after the cares of the world...REPENT!

Repent and come to Jesus Christ now for he is our only hope...our only peace...our only everything!

If!

If!

If!

If He comes at this very moment are you ready to meet Him?

"If" you have any hesitancy, then you are not ready.

Get the "maybe" out of your "if" and make sure it's "yes" and do it now.

Who knows "if" this will be the moment of His return. Are you willing to gamble your eternal soul on an "if?"

A few questions a believer of Jesus Christ who have accepted Him as their Lord should ask themselves prayerfully and honestly each day!

Have I done anything that causes shame or hurt to my lovely Jesus Christ? If so, have I earnestly asked his forgiveness and returned to his protection, and abiding safely under his wing and under his blood because sin separates us from God!

Isaiah 59:2 But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his face from you, that he will not hear.

Psalms 9:1 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

Acts 3:19 Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord.

1 John 1:9 If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

None of us are guaranteed or promised a tomorrow or a next breath. Am I living 100% for him?

Proverbs 27:1 Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

James 4:13-15

13 Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

14 Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

15 For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that.

Am I living a life holy and pleasing for Jesus Christ including in my conversations? 1

Peter 1:15-16

15 But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation;

16 Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.

Malachi 3:16-17

16 Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name.

17 And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

How many people have I witnessed to by actions, by deeds, or by mouth by the leading of the Holy Spirit today?

Mark 16:15-16

15 And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

16 He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

Psalms 40:9-10

9 I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, I have not refrained my lips, O LORD, thou knowest.

10 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation.

We are not called to be silent, but to boldly, yet softly at times declare the name of Jesus Christ and his blessed gift of Salvation and eternal life. Am I doing this?

Matthew 28:19-20

19 Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

20 Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

Acts 14:37 For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth.

1 Peter 3:15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear:

Am I coming out from among the world and separating myself from its sin or am I ashamed of him?

2 Corinthians 6:17 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you.

Romans 1:16 For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

Matthew 5:14-16

14 Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

Luke 9:26 For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and in his Father's, and of the holy angels.

Am I living a life of faith?

Romans 1:17 For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.

Hebrews 11:6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

Do I love Him more than anything else including family as I am commanded to do?

Matthew 10:37 He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

Matthew 22:37-39

37 Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

38 This is the first and great commandment.

39 And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

John 14:23-24

23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

Am I spending quality time in prayer? If you love someone you should want to spend time with them.

Psalms 63:1-8

1 O God, thou art my God; early will I seek thee: my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is;

2 To see thy power and thy glory, so as I have seen thee in the sanctuary.

3 Because thy lovingkindness is better than life, my lips shall praise thee.
4 Thus will I bless thee while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name.
5 My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips:
6 When I remember thee upon my bed, and meditate on thee in the night watches.
7 Because thou hast been my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.
8 My soul followeth hard after thee: thy right hand upholdeth me.

Honestly ask yourself these questions and ask the Holy Spirit to search your heart and life and reveal to you, in Jesus' name if you are lacking in any of these areas! Because if you are not living as God has called you to live, and Jesus returns, then you will be left behind! He will not allow his bride that he takes back with him to have any spots on her garment at all. No sin shall ever enter heaven's gates.

Am I picking up my cross daily and following Him or just occasionally?

Luke 9:23-25

23 And he said to them all, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.

24 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.

25 For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?

Matthew 16:24 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

A response to No Sin Can enter Heaven on Rumble Issue 12-7-25

Jennlanevincent: Hi Vicki! I commented about a week ago about “no sin will get into Heaven,” which was mentioned in this video at the 35 minute mark. You mentioned that we need to clean up all our sin or we will be left behind. My question again, is what happens to those Holy Spirit filled believers who die suddenly (ie. accident) and didn’t have a chance that day to make sure they had no sin in their life? How will they not get into heaven when they are Spirit filled? Looking forward to hearing from you and thank you for your time!

I am talking about those spirit filled believers who have already passed away, not those who are alive now and will die suddenly. And your response is not scriptural based. I need to go back to The Lord and really seek discernment about this channel...my spirit feels heavy.

Let me say first, Jeenlanevincent, if you stay with this channel or not is up to Jesus Christ and you, I’m not here for the masses but those Jesus Christ sends my way.

My first thought when I read this was, “Why, if someone is Holy Spirit filled, would they even think of leaving their house without praying first, when the enemy comes to kill, steal and destroy them? Even in a hurry a person can be praying while getting ready to leave their home. This is illogical to me, but we shall continue in Jesus Christ’s Name.

My belief is that a lot of the time, Jesus Chrst takes His children home suddenly who are ready to meet Him. Other times they may have to go through further trying or testing before He takes them. For example, it could be experiencing a person you love being sick, or they themselves experience an illness that leads to their death. Such things will either draw you closer to Jesus Christ or push you away. He knows what final purging we all need.

Now concerning those who are Spirit filled, my understanding you are referring to them who at one time had accepted Jesus Christ into their heart as Lord and Savior, so the Holy Spirit lives inside them. Or even those who once worked in the gifts of the sweet Holy Ghost. Let’s look at what Jesus Christ Himself said about the lukewarm in the Laodicean church, which are His children. So since they are His, they would have the Holy Spirit inside them also.

Revelation 3:14-19

14 And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

15 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

17 Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

18 I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment,

that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

What we see here is a body of believers of Jesus Christ, so they have the sweet Holy Spirit too, who have become lukewarm, meaning neither cold or hot. These have not blasphemed the Holy Spirit, or He would have departed from them or Jesus Christ would not tell them to repent because this is the unpardonable sin. (Matthew 12:31-32) In addition, Jesus Christ has found them with sin in their lives and is telling them to repent. If they don't repent Jesus Christ will spue them out of His mouth, meaning He will reject them. Therefore, they will not make it into Heaven, even though they had at a prior time accepted Him into their hearts.

Another example:

Matthew 7:21-23

21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

Please note, from this passage for the people to be able to cast out demons, these were once walking in the power of the Holy Ghost performing miracles in Jesus Christ's Name. How do we know this? Because Jesus Christ Himself said a house divided cannot stand, and if Satan rises up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.

Mark 3:23-26

23 And he called them unto him, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan?

24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand. 25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand. 26 And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.

This shows us that even the once spirit filled can fall into sin and not make it into Heaven. Let's continue. In Colossians 1:23, Paul speaks of living a holy life but stipulates, 'if' you continue in the faith grounded and settled.

Colossians 1:20-23

20 And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

21 And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled

22 In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreprouvable in his sight:

23 If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;

Now concerning the rest of your comments.

Your post all stems from one comment I made. No sin shall enter Heaven. Then you commented about me saying, “You need to clean yourself up. You say it’s not in the Word of God. Then later you commented this is not what the Word of God says. Let me say first, if you’re feeling uneasy by something I have said then there’s several possibilities why.

1. It’s made you feel uncomfortable because it goes against what the church system has taught you.
2. You haven’t studied it out for yourself.
3. Or it can also be that you’re an enemy trying to trip me up or cause confusion on the Rumble site.
4. It could be that I am wrong.

Let’s see which it is shall we. Normally, I don’t answer any questions unless my lovely Jesus Christ instructs me to. Now Lord willing, I will answer yours for the sake of others too. Let’s begin with the simple facts. Jesus Christ died for our sins, our iniquities, so we could be forgiven. Why would He have to die for our sins, if we could enter Heaven with unrepented sin in our lives?

In simple terms, sin is the act of going against God and His ways. Our sins, our iniquities were laid upon Him, so we could be forgiven, redeemed, justified and made the righteousness of God. There is no sin found in God’s righteousness. When we accept Jesus Christ into our hearts, our past sins are forgotten, blotted out to be remembered no more.

John 1:29 The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.

Isaiah 43:25 I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins.

Psalms 103:12 As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us.

Isaiah 53:6 All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

Our salvation is bought and paid for, but where we spend our eternity is now a choice we get to make. We are called to live a repented, righteous and holy life according to the Word of God, which says be ye holy as I am holy, (1 Peter 1:16) or we can choose to sin. When you were a sinner, you already belonged to the kingdom of darkness. You didn't have a choice where your soul would spend its eternity. It was going to be thrown into hell and from there the Lake of Fire. (Revelation 20:14)

Now that you're born again, you do. If you have unrepented sin in your life, and you die, then even though you were redeemed, it was your choice not to repent even though grace and mercy was available for you to do so, you do not enter Heaven. No sin will enter Heaven. Here's why I say this. Our iniquity, our sin separates us from God, according to Isaiah 59:2, but if we sin we have an advocate through Jesus Christ it says in 1 John 2:1 for when we confess and repent of our sins. There is space given in grace for us to repent.

Isaiah 59:2 But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his face from you, that he will not hear.

1 John 2:1-6; 28-29

1 My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: 2 And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world.

3 And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his commandments. 4 He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.

5 But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him.

6 He that saith he abideth in him ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked.

28 And now, little children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming.

29 If ye know that he is righteous, ye know that every one that doeth righteousness is born of him.

1 John 1:6-9

6 If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth:

7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. 8 If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. 9 If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

Here we see that when we are cleansed from our sins, we are also cleansed or purged from all unrighteousness. Sin causes us to become unrighteous because it defiles. What does the Word of God say about, about all unrighteousness? We just read in 1 John 1:9 that when we

are cleansed of our sins, we are cleansed from unrighteousness. This tells us that unrepented sin causes unrighteousness. In 1 Corinthians 6:9 we read that the unrighteous....those found in sin and unrighteousness shall not inherit the kingdom of God. So when you have unrepented sin in your life, you are no longer walking in His righteousness, but in unrighteousness. This is why repentance is so important.

1 Corinthians 6:9-11

9 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

11 And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.

1 Corinthians 15:34 Awake to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak this to your shame.

A Few Other Verses Related in What Doesn't Enter Heaven

Revelation 21:7-8; 27

7 He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death. 27 And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.

Revelation 22:14-15

14 Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

15 For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

So here is an example, if you take a child of God that has lied and hasn't repented so that it's covered under the Blood of Jesus Christ, then that will testify against you as sin. It has no covering until you repent and the blood of Jesus Christ is applied and washes it away. It clearly says in these passages no liar shall enter Heaven.....this goes for all unrepented sin according to 1 Corinthians 6 which says no unrighteousness shall enter Heaven, the Kingdom of God.

We are called to keep ourselves clean, with Jesus Christ's help and meaning abstaining from sin, but if we do sin, we are supposed to repent. Here are passages from the Word

of God that instructs us to do so.

2 Corinthians 7:1 Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

James 4:8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double-minded.

James 1:27 Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

Revelation 19:7-8

7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

Isaiah 1:16-17

16 Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil;

17 Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

Verses about being the Righteousness of God

2 Corinthians 5:21 For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

Isaiah 61:10 I will greatly rejoice in the Lord, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh himself with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels.

Romans 3:22 Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference:

1 Corinthians 1:30 But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:

Other Examples of Backsliding

Hebrews 10:26-30

26 For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

28 He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:

29 Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

30 For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.

Hosea 11:7 And my people are bent to backsliding from me: though they called them to the most High, none at all would exalt him.

James 5:19-20

19 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; 20 Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.

Anointing with Oil Consecrates & Sets Apart. It's Symbolic of the Holy Spirit's Anointing.

Exodus 30:25-30

²⁵ And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the apothecary: it shall be an holy anointing oil.

²⁶ And thou shalt anoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimony,

²⁷ And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, and the altar of incense,

²⁸ And the altar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot.

²⁹ And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.

³⁰ And thou shalt anoint Aaron and his sons, and consecrate them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

In the Bible olive oil is mentioned several times as the oil used for lighting lamps (Leviticus 24:2; Exodus 27:20). Olive oil was also used for anointing oil (Exodus 30:23–25) and as part of the grain offerings (Leviticus 2:1–10). Kings were anointed with olive oil as a sign that they were chosen by God to rule (1 Samuel 16:1). As an important ingredient in the recipe for anointing oil, olive oil was used to sanctify priests (Exodus 29:7), the tabernacle, and all its furnishings (Exodus 40:9). Olive oil was also used in cooking. Olive trees grew in Israel (Deuteronomy 8:7–8), and the people in that region used the oil from pressed olives as people in other cultures might have used butter or animal fats.

Olive oil was an important part of Jewish culture because of its many uses. Because of its centrality to much of Jewish life, olive oil was sometimes used as a symbol of richness, joy, and health (Jeremiah 31:12; Hebrews 1:9). Times of judgment were described as a season when “the olive oil fails” (Joel 1:10).

Olive oil can also be seen as a symbol of the Holy Spirit (or of faith) in Jesus’ parable of the ten virgins (Matthew 25:1–13). The five wise virgins in the wedding party had made sure they had olive oil for their lamps as they waited for the bridegroom to come. The five foolish virgins did not think ahead and had brought no oil. As the bridegroom drew near, the five foolish virgins begged the wise ones for some of their oil. But the wise virgins could not spare any. While the foolish virgins were out buying more oil, the bridegroom came, and their chance to join the wedding celebration was gone forever.

Why being anointed

This is from our lovely Jesus Christ. I will answer you with verses from the Holy Word that sweet Holy Ghost Spirit has spoken to me.

Revelation 1:5-6

5 And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

6 And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

Revelation 5:10 And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

The Anointing of Kings & Priests

2 Kings 9:3 Then take the box of oil, and pour it on his head, and say, Thus saith the Lord, I have anointed thee king over Israel. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not.

Leviticus 8:12 And he poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him.

1 Samuel 16:13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the Spirit of the Lord came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

Hebrews 1:9 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

Revelation 20:6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years

Continual Anointing is preparation to be Presented to the King like with Esther.

Esther 2:12-13

12 Now when every maid's turn was come to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that she had been twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, to wit, six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with other things for the purifying of the women;)

13 Then thus came every maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was given her to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house.

Jesus Christ gave the point of the parable: "Therefore keep watch, because you do not know the day or the hour" (Matthew 25:13). At the end of the age, when Jesus comes back, some will be ready for His arrival (illustrated by the wise virgins who had olive oil); others will not be ready (symbolized by the foolish virgins who had no oil). Considering the olive oil as a symbol of the Holy Spirit (or of faith), we could say that only those who have the Spirit (or faith in Christ) are truly ready for Jesus' second coming.

Not every reference to olive oil in the Bible is symbolic, of course. But there are passages in which olive oil can be a picture of the Holy Spirit, the One who sanctifies us, fills us, readies us to see Christ, and brings us light, joy, and spiritual health.

Mark 6:7-13

⁷ And he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits;

⁸ And commanded them that they should take nothing for their journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money in their purse:

⁹ But be shod with sandals; and not put on two coats.

¹⁰ And he said unto them, In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from that place.

¹¹ And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city.

¹² And they went out, and preached that men should repent.

¹³ And they cast out many devils, and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them.

James 5:14 Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:

Acts 10:38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

Christ Our Example 9-4-26

When Jesus Christ walked this Earth the rulers of the day said that the miracles he performed were through beelzebub the prince of demons. If you are sharing the gospel, sharing warnings, or sounding the alarm and you are not being persecuted for it, then seriously wrong. Jesus Christ is our example and what they did to him, they will do to us.

What are things to look for according to the Word of God when you are discerning someone's life, ministry and such like to see if they're from God or not?

Here are a few things according to the Word of God you can look for.

Do they confess that Jesus Christ is the Son of God that it came to the third as both God and man? If they do not confess and believe that he was both in God and man, then 1st John 4 tells us that is the spirit of antichrist that person is operating in. Can they make the confession that Jesus Christ is their Lord, their Redeemer, their Savior and that He's everything to them? Do they believe that He's everything that the Word of God says He is that's only possible through the Holy Ghost Spirit when someone's been redeemed and saved according to 1st Corinthians 12:3?

Are they telling you there's another way to Heaven than besides only Jesus Christ? If so this is the spirit of error and antichrist.

Is what they are sharing about the Gospel of Jesus Christ His full teachings and examples, including the power of the Holy Ghost Spirit is still for today?

Are they showing the fruits and attributes of the Holy Ghost Spirit, who is the Spirit of the living God?

Are the things they are saying meeting people to Jesus Christ or are there words an action leading them away from Him?

Are they trying to uplift, encourage, love and aid their brothers and sisters in Jesus Christ?

Is there any evidence of them using their hands and feet to do the work like helping the poor and the widows, and such like?

Are they admonishing, correcting, giving reproof under the direction of the Holy Ghost Spirit in the love of Jesus Christ?

Are they always trying to tear someone down, lying, gossiping and trying to destroy the works of another professed believer of Jesus Christ?

Can you see evidence that they are trying to share the love of Jesus Christ like we are told to do? Jesus Christ is our example.

Are you seeing fruits of forgiveness from the person you're observing?

Did they change that you cannot leave a compromising life of sin mama but you must live holy because of that Holiness no one will see the Lord Word of God says?

If you see someone doing all these adverse things to another believer of Jesus Christ, maybe you should seek Jesus Christ for the reason why?

Are they the enemy in disguise?

Have they never studied the Word of God for themselves and are simply doing what they have been taught by others?

Is there jealousy in their heart, unforgiveness, or bitterness? These are things that will cause them to lash out with other people.

Now I've given you things to the Word of God that you can use to start discerning the spirit a person is operating in and the spirit behind the content they're sharing. In these evil times we live in, if you are a true child of God and you're not being attacked verbally, in every way possible including all the social media sites, you might want to ask yourself why?

If you are declaring there is no other way to Heaven except through Him, then persecution will come and the attacks at times will be quite vicious. Most of these will come from other so-called Christians.

If you're speaking out against sin and calling sin for what it is, then don't be surprised if your pastor, your daughter, your so-called friend, the other ministry similar to what you're operating in doesn't start calling you demonic.

When this happens to me, and it does often, I look at it this way. They said Jesus Christ was casting out demons through the prince demon beelzebub. (Matthew 10:25; 12:24-25; Mark 3:22; Luke 11:15-19)

The Word of God clearly says a house divided will fall. He cannot stand. So Satan, the kingdom of darkness cannot their own demons at the storm or we will cause their Kingdom to fall. Think of this for a moment. If they called Jesus Christ, the Holy Son of God filled with the pure Holy Spirit and was sinless, as performing all these Heavenly miracles through an unclean spirit, meaning He was demon possessed, how much more will they do us but still living in a fleshly sin nature body? Mark 3:24-26; Matthew 12:25-26; Luke 11:17-18

If they did it to him they'll surely do it to us. To me this is actually just keeps me going forward I'm pushing on, because if I've stirred up the kingdom of darkness and causing them trouble, and that's a good sign that all I'm doing for the Kingdom of God will I'll call this all it's supposed to do with the end result bringing honor and Glory to my Father God in Heaven and my beloved Jesus Christ. I'm good with that. Just saying.

1 John 4:1-3; 6; 2 John 7; 1 Corinthians 12:3; John 14:6; Matthew 5:3-12; 22:39; John 14:17; 16:13; 1 John 4:6; Galatians 5:22-23; 6:2; Ecclesiastes 4:9-11; Proverbs 11:13; 19:17

Concern on Rumble 4-13-26



Search

Q



My Lovely Jesus Ministry

Spotted Garments, Watch the Strait, Be Blind, Deaf With No Understanding 4-12-26@10:10 AM



Prophetic Dreams and Visions from my lovely Jesus

2.84K followers

7

0

Repost

Comments



GET IT ON Google Play

Download on the App Store

21 hours ago

256

Vlogs

Christian Gospel

start

capture

repost

A word from my lovely Jesus Christ about those with sin-stained spotted garments. to watch the strait and He commands for some to be given no understanding of part of this word.

Show more

5 Comments

Sort by likes



Add a comment...

0/2000

Comment

S

Semigirl57 • 13 hours ago

Seems like your so in tuned with our God an Jesus ! To me all here is threats daily a most . how can you ever sleep ! I know what your remarks are is God is going to reprimand me for speaking ! Or Questioning you! And I am not worthy ! To me you want our world to be blown up! Like he said they want it so I will give it! You are one special person only one who



Search

Q

S

Semigirl57 • 13 hours ago

Seems like your so in tuned with our God an Jesus ! To me all here is threats daily a most . how can you ever sleep ! I know what your remarks are is God is going to reprimand me for speaking ! Or Questioning you! And I am not worthy ! To me you want our world to be blown up! Like he said they want it so I will give it! You are one special person only one who gets special dreams about everything! He sure has a lot to say to only you ! But we are all sinners ! World is getting destroyed soon ! Trump is bad man ! Never does good ! One time he's choosen but still a bad man on the other hand ! I don't make this type of comments very often but just curious how I got a text to pray for battle ship few days back ! I have watched for long time but wonder about some of your remarks ! Maybe God should talk to just you! I have had many things in my life I am thankful for I know he is there an watching ! I believe in him ! I know he died for us and walked on earth as human born from a virgin ! I know I am not perfect ! Yes sinners we all are ! I wonder how we ever get so great to hear from him ! Amen !!

0

0

Reply

Pin

Delete

Report

Mute

Hide 1 reply

A

ahurt78 • 7 hours ago

Miss Vicki has sacrificed much to hear from the Lord She speaks of having to break ties with loved ones, fasting, spiritual warfare and attacks on her physical body all to for His glory. I wonder, would we be willing and able to endure the same to hear from God as she does? Perhaps it is through mercy that He speaks through only a small number of His children, knowing the limitations of the others. Just something to consider, and I ask you do in love.

1

0

Reply

Delete

Report

Mute

Hide 1 reply

S

Semigirl57 • 2 hours ago

I don't need your advice !!!!! I was not talking to you! I ask questions ! So you need not concern your shelf on my issues. you concern your shelf with yours! Period I think she makes that clear leha's a hin

Search



S

Semigirl57 • 2 hours ago

I don't need your advice !!!! I was not talking to you! I ask questions ! So you need not concern your shelf on my issues ,you concern your shelf with yours! Period I think she makes that clear !she's a big girl!! have donated to her deary ! I have watched her videos which by the way makes her a lot of money 2channels ! So I don't think she needs mine! I think she is special ! But II think she comes off in a way at times smug ! She needs to let the people who bother her stop concerning her! Only God can punish ! If she feels she needs to ask god to punish me then there's a problem ?



0



0

Reply Delete Report Mute



[Semigirl57](#) I say this in the love of Jesus Christ. It's not about the money. Any earnings been made through any video sites haven't been touched. On Rumble there's been around \$354.00 accrued. I haven't touched it. The only way that a person can search & find the videos on Rumble without a link or the ministry name is by including the ads. You are wrong in this. I forgive and love you in Jesus Christ. Do I want these things to happen? Did Jeremiah want to see Israel fall? No, but he had to speak the warnings given to him. So, must I. I will not change what I receive from Father God or Jesus Christ to tickle ears. If you think I am coming off as smug, then please try, test and discern this again, because Jesus Christ knows my heart. You're wrong again.

I'm called to warn. I spend every free moment by choice with Jesus Christ & Father God. My life revolves around them. I do sleep when they tell me I need to rest. You are also misunderstanding in that I AM NOT calling down these judgments myself. These things shared have been tried and tested by multiple others with the Holy Spirit before released.

The issue you have with me needs taken to Jesus Christ for your soul's sake. Your words discern as not spoken in His love. I have been called to sequester. I will not be disobedient in this matter. The Holy Spirit knows what needs to be prayed about. This is why I don't need to know your business when I pray. I can pray more effectively without knowing the details that might cause me to form opinions. Why do you need to speak to me when the Word of God says this?

Matthew 5:37 But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

James 5:12 But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

Next to Jesus Christ, your soul & the soul of the saved and unsaved are my main

Now for those wondering, I don't know where to find if there's any revenue on YouTube but here is what I found on Rumble. Again, there haven't been any payments you can see. Also, March made a whopping \$18.09. It's not about money and never will be. It's about souls and Jesus Christ.

I'M DONE!

rumble

Go Ad-Free

Home

Account

Creator Dashboard

Account Settings

Chat Settings

Following & Subscriptions

Stats & Analytics

Live Streaming

Videos

Channels

Connect Shop

Earn

Transactions

Payments

Referrals

Moderation

Pro Features

Transactions

Processed Pending

03/01/2026 - 03/31/2026

Date	Amount	Description
2026-03-31	\$18.09	55 Transactions Rumble Profit Sharing Revenue

Export CSV Report

FAQ About Us Careers Our Apps Advertising Store Cloud

Terms & Conditions Privacy Policy Copyright / DMCA Accessibility Bug Bounty

Copyright © 2026 Rumble®. All Rights Reserved.

Help

Division and Conflict! Vicki Goforth Parnell 7-25-24

When you're in the middle of a division or conflict with someone you never know for sure how God is going to give the answer to solve the situation when your His child. In the great battle of the mind, heart, spirit, and emotions of us humans that the enemy tries to manipulate so often through familiar spirits, there are many variable factors to consider and reconsider. Each person's actions and reactions. Are they saved or a sinner? Were the circumstances surrounding the situation understood correctly or misunderstood?

To put it plainly God will convict His child if they're in the wrong and many times will have to spend time adjusting our thoughts, actions, and our heart to accept His will, His way for our lives which is perfect. That's why time is a factor. Many do not want to wait. Many believe they're right but even if so we are still called to forgive. Many do not want to repent. Many are not patient even though we are called to be as His Child.

John 16:7-11

7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you.

8 And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

9 Of sin, because they believe not on me;

10 Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;

11 Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.

1 Corinthians 2:10 But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God.

Ephesians 4:1-2

I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called,

2 With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love;

Galatians 6:7-9

7 Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

8 For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.

9 And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not.

Psalms 37:7-13

7 Rest in the Lord, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.

9 For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the Lord, they shall inherit the earth.

10 For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be: yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it shall not be.

11 But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12 The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh at him: for he seeth that his day is coming.

Luke 21:19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

1 Thessalonians 1:3 Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labour of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father;

Even if it's His child that has been done wrong we are still called to forgive, to not let these things defile our soul so we can remain pure and clean before Him always. Sure He could somehow step in and solve the situation immediately, but He gives us free will. Free to choose, free to obey, and free to disobey. In all His great love, mercy, wisdom, and power He still chooses for us to make these choices. He will gently direct His child to forgive, to repent, and to correct us, but sometimes He has to slowly push us screaming and fighting the whole way in the right direction for our good. But the choice is still ours to obey or disobey.

Romans 12:9-18

9 Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.

10 Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honour preferring one another;

11 Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;

12 Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer;

13 Distributing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality.

14 Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.

15 Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.

16 Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.

17 Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

Conflict is never easy yet God in His infinite knowledge and wisdom who already knows in advance if you're going to reject Him or not, will still try to lead you in His ways and in what is best to resolve the situation for His children.

It's called love, true love, infinite agape love. (1 John 4:8) Love so deep we can't comprehend it fully in our human minds but we can feel it in our spirit. The love that God the Creator has for the created. The love of a Father for his wayward children. He is constantly having to work on both parties at the same time to resolve the conflict. Yet amidst all the petty differences, hurt feelings, wrongs, and injustices of the world these facts remain:

1. He is God. (Exodus 34:5-6)
2. He is faithful. (Deuteronomy 7:9; 1 Corinthians 10:13)
3. He is unchanging. (Malachi 3:6; Hebrews 13:8)
4. He is the Creator and owns what He has created. (Genesis 1:1; Psalms 24:1-2; Job 41:11; 1 Chronicles 29:11-12; Haggai 2:8; Psalms 50:10-12; Leviticus 25:23; Deuteronomy 10:14; Nehemiah 9:6)
5. He is in control. (Romans 8:28; Psalms 22:28; Daniel 2:20-23; 2 Corinthians 2:8) 6. His will is going to be done on earth. (Philippians 2:13; Psalms 115:3; 135:6-7; 2 Chronicles 16:9)
7. His Word, the spoken and written Word which is Jesus Christ will accomplish what He has set it out to do. (Isaiah 55:11; John 1:1-3; 14; Psalms 33:8-9; 107:20; Ezekiel 12:25)
8. He loves us. (John 3:16; Romans 5:8; 1 John 4:10; Romans 8:35-39) 9. He forgives. (Psalms 103:3; 130:4)

So let us let Father God soften our hearts and open our minds with His truth and let us not hold onto fleshly reasoning but do as we are commanded to do in His Holy Word with Jesus Christ's help. If we would let go of all these things and forgive our enemies and one another even our enemies would be at peace with us. Then anger, bitterness, hurt feelings, unforgiveness, and such like caused by wrongs and injustices whether they are our own fault or not will not have a place to grow roots in our lives which if not repented of will lead us into sin. This also would allow such things as division and conflicts to be settled quicker. Many times our differences will become understood between one another. (Ephesians 4:30-32; Hebrews 10:36; 12:15; Matthew 6:13-14; 18:21-22; Proverbs 16:7; Ezekiel 36:26; Proverbs 14:29; 16:32;) Here is the wisdom of letting Father God's will be done in our lives, of walking in obedience to His Word and letting sweet Holy Spirit lead in all things. (Proverbs 3:5-6)

If we could see each other Father God's eyes as souls. Individual souls who all need the Savior, Christ Jesus then we would not so often be focused on the fleshly, carnal things. Don't hinder God's will for your life by acting rashly or giving into the fleshly feelings

which can cause you to err into sin. Please realize also if you don't heed the voice of God and let Him work through you and there's something He has for you to do or someone to witness to, then after a giving you time to repent He'll will eventually move around you to someone who will listen and obey but still loving you the whole time. Father God loves all of us so much that He sent His Son Jesus Christ to die for us. Even though both Father God and Jesus Christ knew some of the people would never receive Him or love Them back.

O' God please forgive us for being so fickle hearted and minded. We should be focused on one thing and one thing only. Serving you with all our hearts, minds, and souls while spreading the love of Jesus Christ through everything we do. We must reach the lost while there is still time. Let division and discord go. Let bitterness go and forgive betrayals as Jesus Christ did and the end result will be the healing of our souls. (Matthew 26:69-75) If not, the end result may very well be eternity in hell by your own choice. Please pray about this and pray/test/try/discern/prove all within it in Jesus Christ's Name as we are told to do in the Holy Word of God.

(1 John 4:1-3; 6; 13-15; 1 Thessalonians 5:2; 1 Corinthians 12:13)

Stay under the Blood of Jesus Christ and under the shadow of His Almighty wing always. God bless.

Encouragement From the Word of God 5-29-26
Vicki Goforth Parnell

Hebrews 11:1 Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.

Romans 10:17 So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

No matter what you are going through, no matter what dilemma you are facing, what heartache, what situation, this did not take Father God or Jesus Christ by surprise. God has known in advance you would be here. He has already prepared the way for those that are His. All you have to do is trust in Him, and trust in His plans. When the Word of God tells us in Romans 10:17 that faith comes by hearing and hearing by the Word, this doesn't refer to only listening to the Word being spoken or read out loud, because we listen with our ears and hearts. It also means that if you speak the Word of God in faith in Jesus Christ's Name into your situation, into your atmosphere, into your own ears in faith, you will hear it. The enemy will hear it. Heaven will hear it and respond. It will cause doubt to be removed and your faith to grow, because the Word is alive and active. It is a two edged Sword of Truth. It speaks what we ourselves cannot see yet in the physical natural realm, because Jesus Christ, Himself is the Word of God. (Revelation 19:13 He is named the Word of God.)

Hebrews 4:12 For the word of God is alive and active and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

(Please note Hebrews 4:12 in this document is how I learned it in the KJV many years ago, so this is why it is written this way. The today KJV versions are different in their wording.)

So, speak the Word of God into your situations. Speak the Word of God into the atmosphere. Speak the Word of God into your own mind and cast down doubt or any other thing that's being sent against you in the power and authority of Jesus Christ's Name. I am providing a few verses of what the holy Word of God says about who Father God and Jesus Christ are, and what they will do on our behalf. Followed by what the Word says concerning many of the situations we face in this life's journey. Please try testing his own all this in Jesus Christ's name as you are called to do.

Concerning God's abilities to help us:

Numbers 23:19 God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?

Deuteronomy 7:9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he is God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations;

Joshua 21:45 There failed not ought of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass.

Romans 4:21 And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform.

Isaiah 55:11 So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

2 Samuel 22:31 As for God, his way is perfect; the word of the LORD is tried: he is a buckler to all them that trust in him.

Hebrews 10:23 Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful that promised;)

******Ways God helps His own.**

Romans 8:31 What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us?

Deuteronomy 20:4 For the Lord your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you.

1 John 4:4 Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world.

Psalms 37:23-25

²³ The steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord: and he delighteth in his way.

²⁴ Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

²⁵ I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.

Psalms 42:11 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

Psalms 145:18-20

¹⁸ The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth.

¹⁹ He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.

²⁰ The Lord preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy.

2 Corinthians 12:9 And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

Psalms 28:8 The LORD is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed.

Psalms 34:6-9

⁶ This poor man cried, and the Lord heard him, and saved him out of all his troubles.

⁷ The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

⁸ O taste and see that the Lord is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

⁹ O fear the Lord, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him.

Isaiah 41:10 Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness.

Deuteronomy 33:27 The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them.

Psalms 55:16-18

¹⁶ As for me, I will call upon God; and the Lord shall save me.

¹⁷ Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice.

¹⁸ He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against me: for there were many with me.

Matthew 11:28-29

²⁸ Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

²⁹ Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

John 14:18 I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you.

2 Corinthians 1:3-5

³ Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort;

⁴ Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God.

⁵ For as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ.

Psalms 23:1 The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want.

Psalms 34:9 O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him.

Psalms 28:7 The LORD is my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.

Psalms 54:4-7

⁴ Behold, God is mine helper: the Lord is with them that uphold my soul.

⁵ He shall reward evil unto mine enemies: cut them off in thy truth.

⁶ I will freely sacrifice unto thee: I will praise thy name, O Lord; for it is good.

⁷ For he hath delivered me out of all trouble: and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

Psalms 34:4 I sought the LORD, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.

Psalms 147:3 He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds.

Lamentations 3:22–23

²² It is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not.

²³ They are new every morning: great is thy faithfulness.

1 Corinthians 1:9 God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

2 Timothy 4:18 And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

Psalms 50:15 And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

Psalms 121

¹ I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.

² My help cometh from the Lord, which made heaven and earth.

³ He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not slumber.

⁴ Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.

⁵ The Lord is thy keeper: the Lord is thy shade upon thy right hand.

⁶ The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

⁷ The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy soul.

⁸ The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore.

Isaiah 26:3-5

³ Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee.

⁴ Trust ye in the Lord for ever: for in the Lord Jehovah is everlasting strength:

⁵ For he bringeth down them that dwell on high; the lofty city, he layeth it low; he layeth it low, even to the ground; he bringeth it even to the dust.

Psalms 116:1-9

¹ I love the Lord, because he hath heard my voice and my supplications.

² Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

³ The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.

⁴ Then called I upon the name of the Lord; O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

⁵ Gracious is the Lord, and righteous; yea, our God is merciful.

⁶ The Lord preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me.

⁷ Return unto thy rest, O my soul; for the Lord hath dealt bountifully with thee.

⁸ For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

⁹ I will walk before the Lord in the land of the living.

Psalms 118:5-6

⁵ I called upon the Lord in distress: the Lord answered me, and set me in a large place.

⁶ The Lord is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?

Psalms 18:1-39

¹ I will love thee, O Lord, my strength.

² The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower.

³ I will call upon the Lord, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

⁴ The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ungodly men made me afraid.

⁵ The sorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death prevented me.

⁶ In my distress I called upon the Lord, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, even into his ears.

⁷ Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was wroth.

⁸ There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

⁹ He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness was under his feet.

¹⁰ And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

¹¹ He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies.

¹² At the brightness that was before him his thick clouds passed, hail stones and coals of fire.

¹³ The Lord also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave his voice; hail stones and coals of fire.

¹⁴ Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.

¹⁵ Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at thy rebuke, O Lord, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.

¹⁶ He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of many waters.

¹⁷ He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me: for they were too strong for me.

¹⁸ They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the Lord was my stay.

¹⁹ He brought me forth also into a large place; he delivered me, because he delighted in me.

²⁰ The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

²¹ For I have kept the ways of the Lord, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

²² For all his judgments were before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me.

²³ I was also upright before him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity.

²⁴ Therefore hath the Lord recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands in his eyesight.

²⁵ With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright;

²⁶ With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself froward.

²⁷ For thou wilt save the afflicted people; but wilt bring down high looks.

²⁸ For thou wilt light my candle: the Lord my God will enlighten my darkness.

²⁹ For by thee I have run through a troop; and by my God have I leaped over a wall.

³⁰ As for God, his way is perfect: the word of the Lord is tried: he is a buckler to all those that trust in him.

- ³¹ For who is God save the Lord? or who is a rock save our God?
- ³² It is God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect.
- ³³ He maketh my feet like hinds' feet, and setteth me upon my high places.
- ³⁴ He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.
- ³⁵ Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and thy gentleness hath made me great.
- ³⁶ Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that my feet did not slip.
- ³⁷ I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were consumed.
- ³⁸ I have wounded them that they were not able to rise: they are fallen under my feet.
- ³⁹ For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me.

Concerning this Comment on Telegram and My Response.
Vicki Goforth Parnell 8-28-24

“Ah yes that may be, but its not from Jesus Christ I think.”

This was mentioned to another person concerning a dream they mentioned they had.

I'm asking everybody to please pray about this in Jesus Christ's Name. Try, test, prove what I am posting in Jesus Christ Name. I'm saying this in the love of Jesus Christ praying that, Lord willing, it will help bring clarity and understanding to all of us concerning such things and remarks.

When someone is given a word, vision or dream they are to try, test and discern it as the Word of God says to do. Many on this Telegram site understand this already. But when we have a situation where we have not heard, read, or watched the dream in question then it is unwise to make a determination whether it's from Jesus Christ or not. Everything must be tried and tested according to the word of God in Jesus Christ name.

I want everyone to realize that just because a dream is given that's different from what you believe or have been shown it doesn't mean it's not from Father God or Jesus Christ. Let me explain by giving an example in the word of God. In the book of Jeremiah and in the book of Ezekiel both each gave a prophecy concerning the death of King Zedekiah. Each prophecy seemed to tell a different outcome but in the end they proved to be true.

In Jeremiah 32:3-5 he tells that the city will be given into Babylon's hands and that Zedekiah, King of Judah will not escape. He will be delivered into the hand of the King of Babylon; he will speak with him mouth to mouth and shall see him with his own eyes. Then Zedekiah will be led to Babylon and there the Lord will visit him at that time. This seems pretty self-explanatory.

Then the prophet Ezekiel sends a prophecy concerning the capture and death of King Zedekiah. We find this in Ezekiel 12:10-3. In this prophecy Zedekiah is called the prince in Jerusalem. Ezekiel prophesies that he shall try to escape. They will cover his face and he will not see the ground with his eyes. Furthermore it says that he will be captured and he will be brought to Babylon to the land of the Chaldeans yet he shall not see it though he shall die there.

How could Zedekiah actually see Nebuchadnezzar King of Babylon with his own eyes? Speak to him face to face and also be brought to the land of Babylon as per Jeremiah. Then still per Ezekiel not see the land of Babylon. Ezekiel said that he would see the king of Babylon but not see the land of Babylon though he would die there?

These two prophetic words given by holy prophets of God seem to contradict one another. When you read 2 Kings 25:6-7 and Jeremiah 39:7 we learn the fate of King Zedekiah. Zedekiah actually saw the Babylonian King with his own eyes before the Nebuchadnezzar gave orders for his eyes to be gouged out. He was bound with bronze fetters and then taken to the land of Babylon where he lived with permanent blindness. Never able to see the land of Babylon itself and he was there until the day of his death while still in exile.

Why am I saying this? Both were true prophecies, both had correct information, and both pertained to the same subject. They were simply just different pieces to the same puzzle which in this case were the prophecies given about Zedekiah's death. So we cannot cast anything aside without discerning, trying, and testing all things in Jesus Christ's Name.

Now Lord willing I'm going to give another example concerning the Antichrist because this was the topic being discussed from the aforementioned dream. I'm going to use Barack Obama as an example. Many of you know already people have cried out he was the antichrist for many years. Even though it was not time according to the Word of God for him to be revealed. Not all of these dreams given of such nature were from the enemy. Here is the understanding that I have concerning, for example, Barack Obama.

Even though it was not time to reveal the antichrist's identity the Lord Jesus Christ was revealing those working right with him. Meaning actually a part of the antichrist's trusted system itself. A part of antichrist's chosen people that he will have hand picked to be around him. They work with him and do his bidding as if they were an actual part of his own body itself. Each of these people will operate in the antichrist spirit almost as much as the antichrist himself. Again, this is my understanding.

Now concerning the prince of Saudi Arabia I'm going to reveal something that Jesus Christ told me I could after praying over this situation. My understanding is he is directly connected with the Antichrist; he is one of the 10 Kings to come. Therefore when people are shown him you will see predominantly the antichrist spirit. Most children of God can recognize this spirit at least partially because discernment comes with the sweet Holy Spirit and Jesus Christ in different portions when one accepts Jesus Christ into their hearts as their Lord. Just like with Barack Obama.

But if you don't take it further and lay it before the Lord Jesus Christ and discern and try it again you may not receive the full revelation or understanding of something. I don't know if this is or isn't the case of the one who received the dream. That's between Jesus Christ and them. We're focusing on how we are called to respond to such things in Jesus Christ's Name.

We're just now entering the time antichrist is to be revealed and it's about that time. Just so you know. In 2023 I believe the angel Gabriel gave word announcement that the Restrainer would be removed soon. That's found in 2 Thessalonians 2:7. I recommend everybody study that out further in Jesus Christ's Name.

Briefly I will say my understanding of the Restrainer (He who Letteth in the KJV) is the sweet Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit has stepped back though still on this Earth right now from restraining the rise of Antichrist to full power. This means the church that prays, those that are bride ready is what's left restraining antichrist from being elected to full power. Again this is my understanding so take it to Jesus Christ in prayer.

When it talks about the Restrainer leaving, departing it means He (the Holy Spirit) will no longer operate like when He came on the day of Pentecost. (Acts 2) When you study the Word of God you will see before this time there are those in the Holy Bible before this time that there was evidence of the Holy Spirit's power in their lives. It's the sweet Holy Spirit that draws and convicts the hearts of the people. Some of these examples are:

Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah 9 (Exodus 35:30-31)

David (1 Samuel 16:13)

Elizabeth mother of John the baptist (Luke 1:41)

Elijah..Elisha asks for a double portion (2 Kings 2:9)

So the Holy Spirit will remain and draw people one-on-one for those that have never accepted Jesus Christ during this time after the Restrainer departs. Those who have backslidden but have not taken the mark of the beast when they first accepted Jesus Christ into their heart the Holy Spirit came in with Jesus Christ. The Holy Spirit will still deal with those people until they make their end time choice. This is how He will operate as He did before He came down on the Day of Pentecost. Because it is the time for antichrist and the kingdom of darkness to rule. So as the Holy Spirit has stepped back and Antichrist is rising. The falling away is very apparent in the church, in the believers. So it now becomes time for him to be exposed and revealed. This is why you have seen me at times leave little comments. Again, I say it cannot be done until it's Jesus Christ's and Father God's exact moment in time. Or nobody will believe it except those that Jesus Christ and Father God have already been speaking to directly. All things have to be done according to the written Word of God and I am referring to the original one which is Jesus Christ forever settled in Heaven.

What I am seeing is these other dreams from other people at times is the people being revealed are antichrist's other pieces of his members, his body. For example the Lord Jesus Christ showed me that Barack Obama was his right hand man and his false prophet. But he also showed me Elon Musk was his left hand man who handles all the technology for the mark of the beast. Therefore when I look at them I see the antichrist in them but I go deeper and begin to question the Lord Jesus Christ what do You mean?

This is when for myself He started revealing more to me as I learned to try, to test, and to peel back the layers of deception standing on the Word of God praying “For the weapons of a warfare are not carnal but mighty through God to the pulling down of strongholds,” in Jesus Christ's name. (2 Corinthians 10:4) He then started showing me the difference.

So please let's not declare anything is not from Jesus Christ or Father God without knowing the full story behind it and/or trying and testing it. Again, I say please pray about this in Jesus Christ's Name. Try and test this. Line it up with the Holy Word of God. I leave you with this verse. Proverbs 18:13 KJV He that answered the matter before he hears it, it is folly and shame unto him. That is a direct word from the Word of God. Please be careful before you speak anything. Ask the Holy Spirit to lead you in every way as Proverbs 3:56 tells us to do. God bless. I love you all and I'm praying for you in the mighty Name of Jesus Christ. Stay under the Blood of Jesus always.

Denying the Godhead Telegram Post Response.

I have to address this Telegram post that has been made because of the reference to the Trinity. And other things said that do not line up with the Holy Bible I have here with me. I will not be addressing all the issues but the 2 that Jesus Christ has led me to address.

This is part of it. *****“That in itself destroys the Trinity.”***** is first.

Again I will reiterate the word Trinity isn't in the KJV Holy Bible which I choose to use but the Godhead is with verses relating directly and indirectly showing proof of it's existence. Therefore it cannot be denied. To deny these very verses exist is to deny it is part of the written Holy Word of God.

Genesis 1:1-3

1 In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth. (God existed in the beginning)

2 And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters. (The Spirit existed in the beginning)

3 And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.

John 1:1-3; 14

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

2 The same was in the beginning with God. (Jesus Christ the Word)

3 All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. (Jesus Christ is the Word and Existed in the beginning)

Acts 17:29 Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the **Godhead** is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

Romans 1:20 For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and **Godhead**; so that they are without excuse:

Colossians 2:9 For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the **Godhead** bodily.

Matthew 28:19 Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: (Godhead identified)

2 Corinthians 13:14 The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen. (Godhead identified)

1 John 5 7-8

7 For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. (Godhead identified)

I will address this part of the post in Jesus Christ's Name.

"If indeed, Jesus paid a sin debt, there could never be wrath for anyone because there would be no debt. In fact, he canceled the debt, which is the same as to say forgave the debt. And forgiveness can be taken away. A debt that was paid cannot be brought back..."

Jesus Christ paid for all people's sins to be forgiven. He came to save the whole world. (1 Timothy 1:15) A good example that Father God gave me is this. Someone paid for you a new car but you choose to never pick it up from the car dealership. It's still there. It's still paid for and sitting at the car dealership but if you never pick it up then you never actually receive it. He did paid the price, the debt for our sins by giving His life and the shedding of His blood but you can stubbornly refuse to accept His payment (His payment of his life and blood for your remissions of sins) and keep trying to pay the cost yourself. Receiving a payment for something is the same as receiving a gift someone has paid for and is offering it to you. You can choose to receive or reject either one.

Here are a few of the verses that show Jesus Christ made the payment...paid for our sins. It isn't heresay. It's written in the Word of God.

Matthew 26:28 For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.

*****Oxford Dictionary Remission definition: the cancellation of a debt, charge, or penalty. (According to the definition it means payment...paid); forgiveness of sins. *****

*****Collins College Dictionary definition of remission: the act or an instance of remitting;

noun the act or an instance of remitting

; specif.,

a. forgiveness or pardon, as of sins or crimes

b. cancellation of or release from a debt, tax, penalty, etc.

c. a lessening or [abating](#), as of heat or [cold](#), [pain](#), etc.

d. a [relatively prolonged](#) lessening or disappearance of the symptoms of a disease *****

Luke 24:46-47

46 And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behooved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:

47 And that repentance and [remission of sins](#) should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. (Oxford Dictionary Remission definition: the cancellation of a debt, charge, or penalty.)

Romans 3:25 Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness [for the remission of sins](#) that are past, through the forbearance of God; (Oxford Dictionary Remission definition: the cancellation of a debt, charge, or penalty.)

Luke 1:76-77

76 And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;

77 To give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the [remission of their sins](#),

Luke 24:46-47

46 And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behooved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:

47 And that repentance and [remission of sins](#) should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. (Oxford Dictionary Remission definition: the cancellation of a debt, charge, or penalty.)

Romans 3:25 Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness [for the remission of sins](#) that are past, through the forbearance of God; (Oxford Dictionary Remission definition: the cancellation of a debt, charge, or penalty.)

Hebrews 10:17-19

17 And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. 18 [Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.](#) (Oxford Dictionary Remission definition: the cancellation of a debt, charge, or penalty.) 19 Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus,

Other related.

Ephesians 1:7 In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace;

*****Oxford dictionary definition of redemption:

1. the action of saving or being saved from sin, error, or evil.
2. the action of [regaining](#) or gaining possession of something in exchange for payment, or clearing a debt.

- archaic
the action of buying one's freedom.

"soldiers who were captured had to seek redemption"

*****Vocabulary.com redemption definition: Redeeming; the buying back of something*****

That's enough for all to take all that has been spoken with additional verses and try, test and discern everything in Jesus Christ's Name. We are told to do this in 1 John 4:1 & 1 Thessalonians 5:21. Get into the Word of God and study these things (2 Timothy 2:15) out but let the sweet Holy Spirit teach (John 14:26) and lead you to the truth and He will in Jesus Christ's Name.

God bless. Stay under the Blood of Jesus Christ always.

Vicki Goforth Parnell 8-13-24

God's Chosen/Anointed Are Powerful & Protected Through Father God & Jesus Christ
Vicki Goforth Parnell 5-23-26

God's Chosen/Anointed today are those who have accepted Jesus Christ into their hearts and call Him their Lord and God. We are protected by Father God in Heaven and Jesus Christ His Son. We see this example in Job chapters 1 and 2. These passages show us that we are divinely protected in which the kingdom of darkness cannot even touch us, our families, belongings and such like unless permission (an agreement) is granted from God to the enemy. Even in this allowance the enemy can't go past what God has commanded. Here are the passages found in the book of Job.

Job:16-12

⁶ Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the Lord, and Satan came also among them.

⁷ And the Lord said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

⁸ And the Lord said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil?

⁹ Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought?

¹⁰ Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land.

¹¹ But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, and he will curse thee to thy face.

¹² And the Lord said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the Lord.

Job 2:1-6

¹ Again there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the Lord, and Satan came also among them to present himself before the Lord.

² And the Lord said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satan answered the Lord, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

³ And the Lord said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? and still he holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, to destroy him without cause.

⁴ And Satan answered the Lord, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life.

⁵ But put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to thy face.

⁶ And the Lord said unto Satan, Behold, he is in thine hand; but save his life.

Now let's look at this in our today's world of chemtrails, nano technology, things we're told will cure, but really mutate the DNA in the bodies, and such like....

How does all this affect us today concerning God's protection of our lives? Let's put these things into proper perspective. Let's talk about the created angels to get a better understanding, Lord willing. With all that the fallen angels and their kingdom does to the air, water, food and such like these things do not affect their bodies in any harmful way. They have been created by God so these things do not harm or kill them. Angels are immortal in that they don't die like the

human body ages and decays. With the fallen Angels and even the Holy Angels walking around unscathed and not affecting their immortal bodies at all what does this mean for us, created man? It means, if you've been bought and paid for by the Blood of Jesus Christ then you're a new creation in Him.

2 Corinthians 5:17-18

¹⁷ Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creation: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

¹⁸ And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

What else does this mean? It means that the very God protecting us is the One who created the Holy Angels and those that later fell into sin. Father God and Jesus Christ created the angels where nothing could physically harm them in this world. (The fallen ones' time in the Lake of Fire is different.) We as children of God, of the Kingdom of Light, are protected by the same God, so if He made the angels like this can, then Father God and Jesus Christ can certainly keep these things from harming us. Like the hedge of protection spoken of in Job 1&2 we just read, only now it's through the Blood of Jesus Christ and the sealing of the Holy Ghost when we are reborn and saved.

Ephesians 1:13 In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,

So when you think about all the fallen ones and Holy Angels walking about unharmed, remember that Father God and Jesus Christ can do this for us...if you will only believe. Yes we are created a little lower than the angels, yes, we're made of different flesh, but this does not stop our God from protecting us from all these evils and even healings in His many ways.

This is what our God will do for us but first we must live clean and holy before our God with Jesus Christ and the sweet Holy Ghost Spirit's help, break all agreements, covenants and such like with the kingdom of darkness and if something is revealed in our lives as displeasing, a sin or an enemy, let it go. Walk away from it, or however Jesus Christ tells you to deal with it but don't let these things remain to cause access in your lives by the enemy. Jesus Christ will help us. He is faithful and nothing is impossible for Him to do in our lives when we believe and let Him move on our behaves. He'll meet you at your point of faith.

Mark 9:23 Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth.

Mark 16:18 They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

Witchcraft-Demon & Devil Attracts Ineffective Against God's Chosen/Anointed Verses

Numbers 23:23 Surely there is no enchantment against Jacob, neither is there any divination against Israel: according to this time it shall be said of Jacob and of Israel, What hath God wrought!

Proverbs 26:2 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so the curse causeless shall not come.

Isaiah 54:17 No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of me, saith the Lord.

Matthew 1 6:19 And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

Matthew 18:18-20

¹⁸ Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

¹⁹ Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

²⁰ For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

Luke 10:19 Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Isaiah 41:10 Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness.

James 4:7-8

7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

Romans 8:37 Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.

Isaiah 59:16 So shall they fear the name of the Lord from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord shall lift up a standard against him.

Facebook Response to Shame on You 3-29-23

I say this in love. I was not judging anyone. Tell me...would you have rather I was as harsh as Peter and the writer of Hebrews in the bible than just saying "Shame on you," for those who had accepted Jesus as their Savior then turned to the world again? Whose lives may be leading others to hell and whose actions are dishonoring our Savior?

You need to pray and search the scriptures before you speak. You have judged me yourself. Here are a few scriptures that tell us about those who once knew Jesus as their Savior then turn to the world again.

2 Peter 2:20-23

²⁰ For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

²¹ For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them.

²² But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

Hebrews 10:29 Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

Revelation 3:16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

The Bible clearly tells us if we have known Jesus Christ then return back to the world, we are trodding or trampling all over Jesus' precious Blood under our feet. Another way of saying it would be you are trampling over all that Jesus did for us! Jesus Christ paid a terrible and awful price for our redemption.

Shame on you is not a judgment of another person. It's a mild statement compared to the above Scriptures...only a few that speak of such things that include... the turning back into your sins like that of a dog returning to his vomit. Please. Please before you speak...pray and research the matters out thoroughly before you speak. As for all those playing church with one foot in the world and one serving Jesus as they say, "Praise Jesus.," know that this is not acceptable to Jesus Christ. I pray for all as the Holy Spirit leads but I stand by my words...Shame on you," if you are living such a life and trampling on Jesus' precious Blood while souls are being dragged to hell.

Vicki Goforth Parnell 3-29-23@9:37 PM

From My Heart to Yours: A Little More of My Personal Testimony
4-26-26@6:06 PM

For the glory of Father God and Jesus Christ I share this.

When it came time for my son and me to permanently leave Tennessee, it wasn't a spur of the moment decision. We knew we were being called by Father God and Jesus Christ to leave, but I was a little hesitant. We had been traveling back and forth praying and breaking curses and such like off of properties in Jesus Christ's Name and other things for the glory of Father God.. During this time my son who was now born again, had been taking care of me because I had become sick. More than we let others know except the uppers who were the cause of it all. We didn't realize what was making me sick at this time. We soon noticed when we would leave for a few days and then return to the apartment I would see improvements in my health while traveling, but then quickly become sick again after being home for a day or two.

After much praying and fasting we both knew we were to leave Tennessee and move the ministry to another state. As I said earlier, I was hesitant at first. This was because my daughter lived in the same apartment complex we did. She'd had some health issues and we had been able to step in and help with some of her bills. In addition we had purchased her a keyboard so she could take it with her when she sang from place to place. I was still hesitant about fully leaving Tennessee in case she needed us, yet every time my son and I prayed, we would get the same answer. We knew we had to leave Tennessee so we could be in the perfect will of our Lord Jesus Christ... but also for my health.

My daughter has not been supportive of the ministry, especially with the dreams and visions and words I was receiving and sharing, nor the way my beliefs were changing as I dove deeper into the Word of God for myself. I didn't agree with a lot of the "religious" ways and my understanding of the Word of God changed when I began breaking down the verses and studying the original Hebrew, Greek and Aramaic meaning of the words. I don't know what she thinks now. It's really irrelevant. I'm going to do what Jesus Christ says regardless of what anybody else says or thinks with His help. Finally, I begin crying out to Jesus Christ and asking Him if He really wants us to leave and leave it all behind, let us know. Let me know 100%. Please remember this is when I was just learning myself how to try, test, and discern things as the Holy Ghost Spirit was teaching us.

I try not to speak about any of this or bring anything out openly about the situation with my daughter. I'm like all mothers and fathers should be, in that I love my children, but I love Jesus Christ more. When I got down earnestly seeking His perfect will, within a few days I received a text by phone from my daughter. I'm not going to say it was a nice one, because it wasn't. Instead it was another one of doubt and scathing rebuke telling me that by sharing these things, I was losing everything. I was losing my family, I will lose my money... which I had very little of anyways... but she was very forceful in her words. At the end of her very long explicit text she said these words which released my son and I from having to remain in Tennessee. "I don't need your money, I don't need your help, I will pay back everything you've ever given me." Followed by things like you're leaving your family for these dreams and visions. Remarks along that line of speaking.

Her words were hurtful, even mean but I forgave her immediately. I prayed before sending her a reply and told her she was wrong. It's never been about just sharing the dreams, it's not about only the visions, or even fully about receiving the words from my lovely Jesus Christ alone. It's about the souls. It's always been about reaching the lost souls that Jesus Christ and Father God put in our path. I reminded her how the Word of God tells us we are called to forsake all including family, including friends for Him. We're instructed to pick up your cross daily and follow Jesus Christ wholeheartedly. We are to place our hands on the plow and don't look back.

After this my son and I were released from all obligations that have been remaining in Tennessee by her words and actions. We were free and clear to leave to do Father God and Jesus Christ perfect will for our lives. We prayed and were told where to go. Jesus Christ even showed us the exact location and provided the way and funds for us to move. We packed up and left Tennessee never looking back or having the desire to live there again, although we still travel there sometimes when the need arises. All we took was our clothes, computers and Holy Bibles.

Jesus Christ knew that my concern for my daughter had caused me to be hesitant. This time though when she sent me another one of these types of texts. (This wasn't the first one, but one of several and yes my lovely Jesus Christ had me screenshot it, but you don't need to know every word. It's personal.) Her very actions, her very words were what Father God knew I needed to no longer be hesitant and to step out 100% in trusting Him. He had created it into a Romans 8:28 kind of moment. Praise God. This doesn't change my love for anyone, but in a way I should be thanking her, because since this time through this ministry we have seen many souls accept Jesus Christ into their hearts as their Lord and Savior. We have had many reports of people studying the Word of God more and having a more intimate relationship with Jesus Christ. Our sacrifice is worth the cost.

I have never looked back. I do not allow myself to have moments of nostalgia or reminiscing as these are caused by familiar spirits of the enemy to manipulate you from doing what God has called you to do. We have left our family. We have left friends. We have left homes and material things. I'm not lifting us up, I'm just stating the facts. Sweet Holy Ghost Spirit has instructed me to share this for those that are in the same situation we were, and for those who may have difficulty understanding how I could walk away from one child and be with the other. My son is called to be in this ministry and has chosen to be in it after seeking Jesus Christ's will for His life. My daughter wanted no part of it and her words were often condemning and full of doubt. So we have been called to separate from it all for the glory of Father God and to answer His holy call He has placed upon our lives.

When I left Tennessee, I left all that was behind us in the hands of Jesus Christ, our just Savior, Lord and God, which includes my daughter, other family members, friends of the past, acquaintances, situations and such like. Please take all this to Jesus Christ in prayer, try, test, and discern it as we're all called to do. When you are willing to do exactly what Jesus Christ tells you to do no matter the cost for yourself, He will meet you at your point of faith. I choose to be obedient because in the end it's not about this fleshly life but about the souls and their eternity.

God's Mercy Explained By Him 7-7-20@5:24 AM Journal Entry

“Child, today I will talk with you about My mercy for there seems to be a misunderstanding among My people, those who love and serve Me faithfully and even among those unsaved, the lost and dying. You have come to Me in your prayers with a sincere heart and you have asked for Me to give you understanding, because you have found written within My Holy Scripture that My mercy endureth forever, yet, in another location it speaks of Me giving judgement without mercy. I tell you now Child, they are both true and yet, My mercy expands so much more. Let Me explain Child, and I do this out of love for You and My people. It is not necessary for Me to ever explain anything about Myself for I am God and will be so whether man chooses to believe this or not, for it is a fact, but it is also truth. Yes, Child as I have said in times past, I am Truth, but I am many things Child. I am Love, Love itself. I am Wisdom! I show great compassion. I give wisdom and understanding to all who would seek for these great treasures, gifts from Me to all who truly desire to obtain them. But My mercy Child, it lasts forever. It does endure forever more and is unending to those I choose to extend it to.”

“Child, My Scripture tells you My mercy lasts forever, is everlasting in the book known as Psalms. This same book in chapter 103 tells you I am merciful, slow to anger and plenteous in mercy. That it's great toward those who fear, who reverence Me with a holy 'awe' and love. Of it being from everlasting to everlasting upon those who fear Me which means lasting forever, an eternity! Everlasting... Child, 'upon' Child, 'upon' those who fear, who love and serve Me Child. I am merciful to all for I know the frailness of man's ways, because it is I who created all things good and pure, but after he fell into sin in the Garden of Eden, he has now put on a body upon birth that is now corrupted by the sin found in man's existence as a whole.”

“It is through My love and mercy towards man, My beloved creation, that My plan of Redemption, the Salvation of mankind came into being. I knew Child, I knew already before the first man was created, was just a thought, that he would fall to sin through lucifer's, satan's enticements through the serpent found within the garden, yet, I loved him! I loved, and still do love all who I have made that have graced the earth with their presence. For life Child, it is a gift given to all men until their allotted time upon the earth has expired. Are you understanding all so far Little One?” “Yes, God, yes, I am.” “Good. Now Child, when you take the time to study My Holy Word you will find when you allow My Holy Spirit to lead, there is much written within its pages about who I am, for I have not kept Myself completely hidden from Man. My word tells you in the beginning of the verse of Scripture found in the book which is called Proverbs chapter 18 that a man that hath friends, you must first show yourself friendly. This applies to Me as well Child, for if I did not desire to have fellowship with man, but chose to remain in Heaven going about My business alone and do all that I do to maintain and hold into existence all that I have created, this which is good, then I would not have created him. Yet, I love mankind, all people, all color, all races equally with not one being created inferior to that of another, for I am no respecter of persons.”

“Child, I am many things, things too high for man to comprehend, to understand fully, but My mercy, My love, these should not be one of these things. I am rich Child, plentiful, bountiful in

mercy and My mercy itself is unending. This also is fact and truth, but there are times among man that I will pull back My mercy from a person or a people. Child, one must also remember that I am a God of righteousness and judgement and I will only tolerate sin up to a point, and now, Child, because I am patient and slow Child, very slow to anger, it will take quite some time, being My time Child for Me to be moved to holy anger and righteous indignation against sinful man as I currently am. But Child, when I told you that I was removing mercy, which I have already done, it was off of unrepented, fallen man, not those of My own or who will become Mine. I will not withhold good from any to whom it is due, but neither will I withhold the punishment from fallen men when they continually, willfully, and stubbornly refuse to return unto Me with a true repentant heart, for your lip service, your words issuing forth from feigned lips are no longer acceptable.”

“It’s My sovereign right as your Creator to bring forth judgment upon all, but being a merciful and kind God of love, will always give warning, giving man a time, a chance, a space to repent which is what I have been doing. Child, what most men choose to forget or to ignore is it is also My sovereign right as Your Creator and as God, to change My mind, My heart. My mind Child, not My ways, for they shall remain lasting forever, for I change not! I am as I have always been, and shall be throughout all eternity. I am ageless, yet, I never weaken or grow slothful as time passes as man does. It is, but of My great love for all mankind that allows Me to continually show mercy unto the sinful man, for a true Child of Mine who serves Me faithfully with a pure and reverent heart, they shall have it forever. As I led you through My Holy Spirit last night, Child, in the book called Romans being located in chapter 9 and even in the book of Exodus in that of chapter 33, that I will show mercy and even compassion to whomever I choose. It is My choice Child, My decision and at times after pronouncing a judgement when and if a person, or people repent, truly repent it will touch My heart. Move My bowels of compassion. Move Me in love and compassion and then I will show mercy unto them just like I did Nineveh when Jonah pronounced judgment upon their city by a total of 40 days. The whole city was brought unto repentance until such a time as judgment was again brought forth and carried out for man’s failure to return and to repent to Me, and before Me, just as has happened on your world today.”

“Judgment has been pronounced, but instead of sending a ‘Jonah,’ I sent this Coronavirus upon your world allowing it to be released accidentally from one of your world’s labs for your world today will not listen or heed to a ‘Jonah,’ as they did in times past. I have used people, earthquakes, and other traumatic happenings within man’s life and your world to try to draw evil, wicked man back to Me, but for the most part to no avail. Because I chose, I chose Child, and not man, to stay, to delay, to pause this war of nations not once, but twice in the eyes of man what looks like an error, it is actually another example of My mercy. It was not unrepented man who was crying out to Me on behalf of your world and your nation, but many of My own once asleep in the sin of complacency, and when they began to stir, then I began to listen and to answer. The problem that lies therein still is, although many begin stirring, it was only but for a brief moment in time and many have returned happily back into their lives of complacency, but to think that I will not stay a judgment unless all were to repent, Child, is wrong. I will do whatever I deem necessary on behalf of just one Child. One precious soul, for this is what man is to Me Child: Precious! The most highly sought after prize! The pearl of great price, for whoever wins the soul

of man either Me, Jehovah God, or lucifer they shall get to spend their eternity with them. An eternity Child, all eternity. There are found many instances within My Holy Scripture where I have removed My mercy. Child, to receive mercy, one must also give it, for it is also a gift! A gift that can be removed by man to other men or by Me upon My unrepented creation of mankind.”

“When I sent My angels into Sodom to bring out Lot and his wife and daughters, for they were all who were willing to flee their evil city of Sodom whose wickedness had risen up into My holy nostrils as a great stench as well as her sister city Gomorrah, this was My mercy being shown and given unto righteous Lot and his family, But I had removed My mercy off of these unrepenting, unsaved, heathen people and the pronounced judgment came forth and sentence was given and served when I rained down fire and brimstone upon these wicked cities, but this was not the first, or only time that I withheld mercy upon those who I have pronounced judgment upon. On those not serving Me, the lost unsaved men, the people of your world, for during the time, the days of My servant Noah who was found to be perfect and just among his generation, the people as a whole were in a state such like that of your world and your nation of today. They had become violent and evil filled with much wickedness in their unholy and ungodly ways, as they went about fulfilling every lust of the flesh that their minds could conceive which came from within the evilness of heart. For the heart is desperately wicked when not led or ruled by My love found within it. My mercy was given unto the 8 souls found within the safety of the ark. Noah and his beloved family, but the rest of your world, every single soul Child, every one of them I withheld My mercy from them, and they all perished during this time when My great flood came and washed them away.”

“Child, I am God, and I decide what is best for man, but to leave sin unpunished is like exposing cancer to air which will cause it to grow and if left unchecked as you say, it will spread and consume the whole body, destroying the good in its path, while creating the bad. There are times that for an allotted period of time when My own people start falling away from My love, I will withhold mercy, which when you study My Holy Word you will find it tends to come after judgment has been pronounced, and many, many attempts were made to draw My people back unto Me, to My righteous holy ways. My children of Israel who continually grumbled and complained, who turned from My holy ways to serve strange and foreign idol gods of wood, of brass, silver and gold, I sent warning after warning. There was Jeremiah and Ezekeil, two among many although all were not recorded within My Scripture who preached, who taught of repentance, of judgement, yet, My Israel, as a whole people failed to return to Me and when the foretold judgment came to pass and they found themselves and their beloved city besieged by Nebuchadnezzar, King of Babylon, I turned a deaf ear to their cries, their pleas. I had warned them! I warned them everyone, yet, I am a merciful God and they, My people. I had promised restoration after the pronounced judgement was served... had come to pass, that they would return and I would show them kindness, mercy, compassion and love and return them back to their beloved land within a time period of 70 of your years.”

“So Child, when I led you to James 2:13 which tells you that I will have Judgement without mercy that has not shown mercy, this is what I mean, for unrepented men are selfish, self-centered and your people as a whole, do not extend mercy to another. So Child, when I tell

you I have removed My mercy, it is not ever removed off of My beloved true children, for it is forever upon them and will last forever until the passing of their lives, whether by death, or by My Son Jesus' return. But to the froward, the rebellious, evil men and women of your world, this is not the first time in the existence of your world that I have done so, nor will it be the last. For when your world enters the great time of judgement known also as the tribulation period, there will be very little evidence of My mercy upon your world except among My true believers. When antichrist reigns in supreme power for his allotted time in your world, it will be satan...the devil who is in actual control and in a world ruled by him, he who is evil itself, the very origin of its existence, My mercy although not removed will be seen or felt by very few among your world during this time. It is during this time I shall release My full wrath upon your world and your wicked, evil, sinful ways, but you were warned. You all were warned, for many, I say many of your years now, yet, you have failed to heed, failed to yield to the leading of My precious Holy Spirit."

This is also the very reason Child, that your world today, your nation is in the shape she's in and you are facing this war of nations. Your sins have been found out. Your nakedness has been revealed and yet, you have failed to repent, except for a very few brief moments of time. So war shall start Child, in a matter of days. All will know time is up, for you have been found wanting, found guilty when weighed in the balances. So remember Child, mercy is a gift. One that I delight in yet, one that I will withhold and refrain from giving when needed to allow the needed judgment to be declared and brought forth. Yet, to My true, beloved, little children it shall be upon them always, just as My love is, and will always be. Stay strong, strong My little children, and take heart, for I am here and I am not going anywhere unless you choose for Me to leave, or you, yourself choose to walk away from Our holy love. I am here Child, I am here, always."

Holiness & Bitterness 6-24-25
Vicki Goforth Parnell

Hebrews 12:13 And make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed.

In this verse we are being instructed by Paul for the believers of Jesus Christ to walk holy. To choose our steps in Him. Proverbs 4:26 echoes the same instructions.

Proverbs 4:26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established.

We need to hold fast to our instructions found in the Word of God and choose to walk in the Holy ways of our God. Because our lives should be an example for others to see, to encourage, and inspire others to walk closer to Him. This is not because we ourselves are great, but the God inside of us is greater and makes all things possible through Christ Jesus. (Philippians 4:13) The lame that Hebrews 12:23 is speaking about is referring to those that are wounded and hurt. Those that are weak in their faith. Those who are struggling in their walk with our Lord Jesus Christ. If we don't walk a holy and consecrated life meaning set apart in Jesus Christ and one that is lame (wounded, weak in faith & such like) is watching, you can very well be the turning point in their lives that causes them to stumble and fall.

Our life should be an example to those wounded and hurt that lead them to healing through Jesus Christ who is the healer of all wounds, all hurts and such like we face in this life. We should always ask God to instruct our footsteps and all that we do.

Proverbs 3: 5-6

5 Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding.

6 In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

Hebrews 12:14 Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:

Holiness: living in moral purity and integrity in the ways of Father God out of love for him. Setting yourself apart. Being unspotted by the world and separate from sin. A consecrated life dedicated to God.

Holiness should be a priority in our lives. One such example of us being instructed in ways of Holiness is found in Ephesians 4:21-27.

21 If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus:

22 That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;

23 And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

24 And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness.

25 Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.

26 Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:

27 Neither give place to the devil.

Hebrews 12:15 Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled;

What is a root of bitterness? What is bitterness?

Bitterness: a destructive spiritual state caused by unresolved anger, resentment, or perceived even imagined hurts and injustices. It can be caused from disappointments, envy, jealousy and such like. If left unchecked it can grow into a root of bitterness which is poison to the heart of the person causing hatred, malice, and spiritual even physical murder for them and to others they feel are involved. It can kill relationships of all types: families, friends, coworkers, and such like. It defiles that person polluting their spirit because bitterness is sin. Its root cause is unforgiveness. We are told to put away all bitterness Ephesians 4:31-32

Ephesians 3:31-32

31 Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice

32 And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

Colossians 3:8 reflects this when we're instructed to put away all anger, malice and wrath. All by products of bitterness.

Colossians 3:8 But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth.

If bitterness is left unchecked, if not repented of it can spread like an ivy vine whose roots are strong and can have shoots of growth growing and coming up all over a person's yard. Bitterness not only causes defilement in that person but it affects others. This is what Hebrews 12:15 was referring to when it said at the latter part of the verse, "... springing up (growing from the root and spreading its poison) it troubles you (causes sin, defilement, or pollution in your holiness before God) and thereby many be defiled."

Bitterness, resentment, anger, and envy are many of the reasons there are so many church hurts in church splits. Also for other types of relationships. But the offensive hurt many times is in the person's mind. It can be a thought, a whisper, and action the enemy has planted inside your mind and because the person didn't seek Jesus Christ or Father God for His truth in the matter and also didn't choose to forgive the offense where the real or not bitterness begins to grow. But it can also be a real hurt that was unintentional or intentional.

Deuteronomy 29:18 Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the Lord our God, to go and serve the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that beareth gall and wormwood;

Take notice in this first part it's talking about a root that bears gall and wormwood. Wormwood in the Bible is a symbol of bitterness, calamity and judgment often associated with the consequences of disobedience and sin. So again we see how that bitterness can spread among many per the Word of God.

Here is what a few of the outward symptoms of bitterness can be: envy, anger, resentment, desire for revenge, a hardened attitude, stubbornness, unwilling to change even when there's a need to do so, unforgiveness, rage, hypocritical, critical or judgmental spirit, criticism and such like. Bitterness affects both the heart and mind. This is where the root's poison spreads and continues to grow. It alienates us from our God putting a distance between us and Him. Bitterness is sin and we need to ask forgiveness for the sin. It is rooted in the spirit of unforgiveness. We are instructed to forgive others so we can be forgiven by our Heavenly Father.

Matthew 6:14 -15

14 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:
15 But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

Forgiveness is a choice. A decision that each of us chooses to make or not to make. We are called to forgive one another in the Word of God.

Colossians 3:13-14

13 Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye.
14 And above all these things put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness.

We are told to be angry and to not sin. To not let the sun go down upon our wrath.
Ephesians 4:26 Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:

This is because if we've opened the door to sin, we need to repent so that the enemy does not get a foothold in our lives. Also it's during the night the most witchcraft demonic attacks are assigned and sent out. If you have unrepented sin in your life that is an open door for them to create havoc for you and all that pertains to you.

The roots of our lives as children of the Most High God who've been bought and paid for through Jesus Christ's Blood are not supposed to grow poisonous roots of bitterness and sin. We are instructed to grow our roots in Christ.

Colossians 2:6-7

6 As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him:

7 Rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving.

What is a type of soil that allows bitterness to grow in us even if it's an imagined hurt? A heart that harbors hostility and does not deal with the hurt. Usually it is an older hurt someone has tried to bury but still it grows faster and can only be removed by God's grace through forgiveness and true repentance of heart. All healing, spiritual & physical comes through our lovely Jesus Christ.

The root of bitterness is rooted deep like a tree or plant, even the ivy vine mentioned prior whose roots are planted. Therefore they are hidden and camouflage to the naked eye. This is the same for the root of bitterness at first in a person's life but it will eventually become evident as it begins affecting that person's life as well as others, including their environment they live in.

Not often when you find someone who will admit they're a bitter person. They will disguise or deny it. A bitter person is hypersensitive, ungrateful, and sincere, holds grudges, has mood swings and such like. All through manipulation of their heart, mind and life from the kingdom of darkness access to it because you chose not to forgive. This is an agreement, an access door to your life.

Bitterness not only affects you spiritually but emotionally and physically. This is because it's sin and it's poisonous. Unforgiveness allows the devil access into your mind, body, your whole being. Your relationship with Jesus Christ will suffer because sin separates from a holy God who has called us to be holy.

Isaiah 59:2 but your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you that He will not hear you.

A few examples how bitterness is kept alive.

Proverbs 17:9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

1. Replaying over in our minds the other person's offense over and over again. This is perhaps the most common feeder of bitterness and unforgiveness. Every time we replay someone's sin in our minds, we water the seed of bitterness in our hearts...and it grows. This is contrary to the Word of God which tells us to forgive but also to take every thought captive to the obedience of Christ it casting it down.

2 Corinthians 4:4-5

4 (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;)

5 Casting down vain imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

We know by these verses that repeating an offense in our mind and not casting it down is disobedience to the Word of God. So in addition of now dealing with the disobedience of not forgiving we're in disobedience for not taking control and authority over the situation that we have through Jesus Christ and the power of His Name.

2. When you keep a hurt or an offense constantly fresh in your mind, if you get into an argument with that person or any type of discussion then you will throw this back at them. What's being done in this situation whether it's intentionally or unintentionally done is making sure that the person who hurt you does not forget what they've done to you. Even if they've asked for forgiveness. This is not always the case in situations where a person is not aware of any offense or supposed offense that they've done to someone.

3. When you allow bitterness to take root in oftentimes you will find yourself repeating the hurt or offense to someone else instead of taking it to the Lord Jesus Christ. You can find yourself repeating the same thing that was done to you to someone else. Also this can be a repeating of the offense by words to other people. The Word of God calls this gossip. One thing to notice about gossip is that it harms four different parties:

It harms the speaker of the gossip.

Proverbs 25:9–10

9 Debate thy cause with thy neighbour himself; and discover not a secret to another:

10 Lest he that heareth it put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.

Proverbs 26:10 The great God that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

It harms the subject of the gossip

Proverbs 26:20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

It harms the listener of the gossip

Proverbs 22:24–25

24 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go:

25 Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

Proverbs 26:22 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

It grieves the Holy Spirit

Ephesians 4:29–31

29 Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers.

30 And grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

31 Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

Isaiah 63:10 But they rebelled, and vexed his Holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them.

Every time we repeat a matter in one of these three ways, we feed bitterness in our hearts. When these thoughts come to our mind we should cast them down in the Name of Jesus Christ, binding them, canceling the assignments of the enemy. Also binding the demons, throwing them into the abyss/pit in Jesus Christ Name. Then we need to think on other things such as the promises of God for us or what is lovely, pure, true and such like. If we think and rest in these promises, our hearts will become fertile ground for the Holy Spirit to work. Remember: bitterness is not something you have or don't have; it's something you cultivate. It is a choice to keep growing it or to pull it up and cast it away. The same is true for forgiveness.

Luke 6:45 A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

Philippians 4:8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

Jesus Christ is coming back for a pure and spotted holy bride. That means one free from sin. It's time to ask Sweet Holy Spirit to search deep into our hearts and reveal to us anything we need to repent of and to ask forgiveness in Jesus Christ's Name. The only way to remove bitterness in your life is running into the arms of Jesus Christ and again asking Him to forgive and cleanse you. Then when He does, let it go and don't pick it up again, so forgiveness and healing can be yours.

Examples of bitterness in the Word of God:

Cain and Abel: Genesis 4:2-9

Cain becomes consumed by bitterness for his brother Abel and God when his offering is rejected by God. He feels unjustly treated and slays his brother. We can understand this through reading the Scripture

Esau and Jacob: Genesis 25:29 - 34; 27:33-36; 41-46

Esau's bitterness toward his brother Jacob because he had lost his birthright blessing even though he sold it for a bowl of lentils. He threatens to kill Jacob but doesn't appear to feel remorse or that he is wrong because he sheds tears over the loss of his blessing from his father.

Paul and Simon the sorcerer: Acts 8:1-25

Paul rebukes Simon the sorcerer when he attempts to buy the power of the Holy Ghost spirit out of envy. Paul uses a phrase in the gall of bitterness, intending it to make Simon aware of the depth of evilness, depravity and ungodliness he was acting in. And calling him to repent. Again we see here envy is a fruit of bitterness.

How the Lord Will Provide In Famine to Those Who Are Truly Jesus Christ's.

We all know that famine is here! Ezekiel 14:13 says, "Son of man, when the land sinneth against me by trespassing grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will break the staff of the bread thereof, and will send famine upon it, and will cut off man and beast from it:"

God will give warning of such things:\

Acts 11:28

28 And there stood up one of them named Agabus, and signified by the spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Claudius Caesar.

2 Kings 8:1 Then spake Elisha unto the woman, whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the LORD hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land seven years.

Genesis 41:25-27

25 And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh is one: God hath shewed Pharaoh what he is about to do.

26 The seven good kine are seven years; and the seven good ears are seven years: the dream is one.

27 And the seven thin and ill favoured kine that came up after them are seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind shall be seven years of famine.

Amos 3:7 Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

But what actually does the Holy Bible say about times like these for his children?

Job 5:20:22

20 In famine he shall redeem thee from death: and in war from the power of the sword.

21 Thou shalt be hid from the scourge of the tongue: neither shalt thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh.

22 At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou be afraid of the beasts of the earth.

Psalms 37:18-19

18 The Lord knoweth the days of the upright: and their inheritance shall be forever.

19 They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

Philippians 4:19 But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus.

Matthew 6:25-34

25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

26 Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

29 And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith?

31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

32 (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

33 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

34 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

Psalms 33:18-19

18 Behold, the eye of the LORD is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;

19 To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.

Psalms 34:9-11

9 O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him.

10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good thing.

11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the LORD.

12 What man is he that desireth life, and loveth many days, that he may see good?

Psalms 145:15

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou givest them their meat in due season.

Psalms 146:7

7 Which executeth judgment for the oppressed: which giveth food to the hungry. The LORD looseth the prisoners:

Proverbs 10:3

3 The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

A few examples in the Holy Scriptures where God provided in times of need and famine.

Elijah fed by ravens

1 Kings 17:1-6

Elijah fed by angels

1 Kings 19:5-8

The widow's meal barrel and cruse of oil did not empty during famine.

1 Kings 17:9-24

Fish and loaves multiplied

Mark 6:35-44, John 6:5-13, Luke 9:12-17, Matthew 15:32-39

Famine in Samaria ended by a prophetic word from God.

2 Kings 6:24-33 & chapter 7

God warns Pharaoh of coming famine so provision could be made in advance.

Genesis 41

God tells Isaac where to go during famine

Genesis 26:1-6

Manna from Heaven

Exodus 16:4-15; 31

4 Then said the LORD unto Moses, Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare that which they bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily.

15 And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, It is manna: for they wist not what it was. And Moses said unto them, This is the bread which the Lord hath given you to eat.

31 And the house of Israel called the name thereof Manna: and it was like coriander seed, white; and the taste of it was like wafers made with honey.

35 And the children of Israel did eat manna forty years, until they came to a land inhabited; they did eat manna, until they came unto the borders of the land of Canaan.

John 6:31

31 Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, He gave them bread from heaven to eat.

Water from a rock

Exodus 17:5-7

5 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go.

6 Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel.

7 And he called the name of the place Massah, and Meribah, because of the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not?

Numbers 20:7-11

7 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

8 Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink.

9 And Moses took the rod from before the LORD, as he commanded him.

10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock?

11 And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice: and the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts also.

Water in the wilderness

Genesis 21:14-19

14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave it unto Hagar, putting it on her shoulder, and the child, and sent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Beersheba.

15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs.

16 And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way off, as it were a bow shot: for she said, Let me not see the death of the child. And she sat over against him, and lift up her voice, and wept.

17 And God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is.

18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for I will make him a great nation.

19 And God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

Jesus Christ under Roman Rule comment 1-2-27@7:20 PM

Vicki Goforth Parnell

Concerning a comment received on Rumble concerning Jesus Christ being under Roman Rule and my response. This was from the It Has Come to This Again 1-2-25@3:53 AM released today. Please pray about this in Jesus Christ's name and try, test and discern it. Thank you and God bless.

Vicki Goforth Parnell

1-2-27@7:20 PM

[SamStorm1 hour ago](#)

No. @3:08 you say Jesus Christ was under Roman rule. Not even close. Show me where He bowed to Roman rule.

VickiGParnell



just now

Seriously???? This comment was made in reference to His being a Jewish citizen. Would Jesus Christ be disobedient to the governing authorities and in power who were the Romans when he was on the earth? Jesus Christ was born under the rule of the first true Roman emperor, Augustus. (Luke 2:1) As a Jewish man his land was under the control of the Roman Empire's rule. So He was technically "under Roman rule." My comment wasn't referring to His divine nature of God because there's none above Him but God Almighty but His fleshly part. You're jumping to assumptions and conclusions. Did you seek Jesus Christ in prayer before writing your post? I did and now I am answering you as sweet Holy Spirit is leading me to do.

Jesus Christ is the Word of God.

Jn 1:1-2; 14

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

2 The same was in the beginning with God.

14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

The Word also says this.

2 Pet. 2:14-16

13 Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of them that do well.

15 For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men:

16 As free, and not using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as the servants of God.

Jesus Christ would be obedient to the governing rulers as long as it didn't go against Father God. He wasn't an outlaw or bad in anyway. He was God in the flesh. John 10:30 I and My Father are One.

Eph. 4:4-6

4 There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling;

5 One Lord, one faith, one baptism,

6 One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.

Related verses: Romans 13:1-8; Acts 5:29

God bless

Love Like None Other 8-13-23@8:18 PM

Vicki Goforth Parnell

When you're in the middle of a conflict you never know for sure how God is going to give an answer to solve the division. In the great battle of the minds, hearts and emotions there are many variable factors to consider and reconsider. To put it plainly, God has to spend time adjusting our thoughts and our hearts to accept his will, his ways. His way is perfect. That's why time is a factor.

Sure, He could somehow make it happen quicker, but He gives us free will. Free to choose, free to obey and even the choice to disobey if we so choose and it's all because He loves us. In all His love and wisdom and power, He still chooses for us to make our choices and decisions out of this perfect, great love for us.

He will at times gently woo us or correct us and sometimes even slowly push or pull us. We might at times before we fully grow up be screaming, kicking and fighting Him the whole way on our part but He will point us in the right direction and show us how to solve our differences with one another...if we listen to Him.

Conflict is never easy, yet God, in His infinite knowledge and wisdom, who already knows in advance what's best for all involved will work on our behalf. Even at times when He knows you're going to reject Him. Our Heavenly Father will still try to win your heart and resolve the situation and do what He can for us, His children and those we love.

It's called love, true love, infinite love. The love that God the Creator has for the created. The love of a Father for His wayward child. He is Love. Love itself. He is constantly having to work on both parties at the same time to resolve a conflict, yet he does patiently, long-sufferingly and in love.

Amidst all the petty indifferences, hurt feelings, and injustices of the world these facts remains: He is God! He will always be God! He is in control. His Will will be done! His Word, the spoken and written Word will accomplish what He has set it out to do. He cannot be stopped!

If we would soften our hearts, open our minds, and let the God of Heaven into the lead position of our lives, through His Son Jesus Christ then all our indifferences and petty complaints would eventually fade away.

If we sell out to Jesus Christ, choosing Him above all family, friends, possessions and such things as we are told to do, then we would soon see each other through His eyes. Each as souls, individual souls who all need a Savior. That Savior is Christ Jesus.

Don't hinder God's will for your life or the life of others because if you don't heed the voice of God and let Him work through you or someone you love, then He'll move around you to someone

who will, still loving you the whole time. Loving all of us so much that He died for us knowing some of us would never love Him back.

O' Father God, please forgive us, in Jesus Christ's wonderful Name for being so fickle hearted. We should be focused on one thing and one thing only. Spreading the love of Jesus through our lives and words. Reaching the lost. Teaching them about Father God and our lovely, lovely Jesus. Let division and discord go. Hurts will heal but hell is eternal.

Verses:

John 3:16; 1 John 4:7-10; Isaiah 55:11; Psalms 32:7-8; Proverbs 16:3; 9; Isaiah 48:17; Matthew 10:37-38; Luke 14:26-27; John 13:34-35; John 15:10-17; Romans 12:18; Luke 17:4; Mark 8:34; Psalms 138:8

It's Your choice How to Walk-Telegram Issues 10-14-24@8:22 PM

I say this in the love of Jesus Christ and with a heavy heart. I have heard a lot of discussions on this Telegram site about preparing for the 3 days of darkness and then those that choose not to do so. I am not the only person who has had dreams, visions and warnings given to them. Many of you inside this site have had dreams of your own. What we are hearing most is a consistency from Father God and Jesus Christ on how to prepare. Stay inside. Cover your doors and windows and have what you need nearby you. We are not doing this in fear but in obedience to our God in Heaven and our beautiful Savior, our Lord Jesus Christ.

There are many times in the Word of God that warning is sent in advance for His children to prepare. We have the dreams of Pharaoh which Joseph interpreted through God there would be 7 years of plenty, then 7 years of famine in Genesis 41. Noah was warned to prepare for the flood. The lesson of Noah is found in chapter 6-9 in Genesis. The Israelites were told how to prepare the passover meal and to mark the doorposts with the Blood of the Lamb to keep the destroyer death angel from killing their firstborn in Exodus 12:7-14.

It comes down to your choice to walk in obedience or disobedience but please do not try to dissuade any others from walking obediently in what we are being told to do to prepare even if you choose to do otherwise. It's not a matter of fear but obedience. Disobedience is sin and if this is the case as it is then those in disobedience will not be protected. Please take this to Jesus Christ in prayer and try, test and discern this by the Word of God.

John 14:15 If ye love me, keep my commandments.

Luke 6:46 And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?

Romans 6: 16 Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

Romans 6:23 For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Jesus Christ Casts it All Out of His Heaven 5-15-26

Vicki Goforth Parnell

Please try, test, and discern this in Jesus Christ's Name. Study it out for yourselves. (2 Timothy 2:15; 1 Thessalonians 5:21; 1 John 4:1; 1 Corinthians 12:3)

When Jesus Christ speaks about casting everything out of Heaven, the sky that He did not create, there is Scripture to back this up. We see in Revelation 12:3-4 the red dragon that appears and is waiting to devour the woman's child. This dragon is described as having seven heads and 10 horns and seven crowns upon his head. This is lucifer but it's him when he's controlling the beast system for the end time days during the time of antichrist.

The Word of God verifies this when we read chapter 17 of Revelation where it speaks of the beast, antichrist himself (Revelation 17:12...'he' goes off into perdition) and the governmental beast system/ 10 kingdoms and such like as part of the dragon's description.

In Revelation 12:7-9 we are told of a war being fought in the heavens between Michael and his angels and the dragon and his. Please note the description of the dragon in Revelation chapter 17 matches the description of the dragon in Revelation 12. (See the verses below.) Both accounts in the Word of God are describing the same dragon, with its kings and 10 kingdoms. In other words the beast and his beast system with lucifer controlling them, which are found to exist during the tribulation period.

So this is not an account when lucifer was cast out of God's heaven when he first rebelled, but is an account of him and the other fallen angels being cast out of the heavens, the sky of the created firmament of the Earth. We know this because these kingdoms and kings mentioned in Revelation 12 and 17 are for the end time days which come into existence long after lu rebelled in Heaven.

So what is Michael and his angels doing ? There are removing from the heavens lucifer and the fallen angels, but that's not all because the dragon is described as having 10 horns and 10 ten kings which represents the beast system/kingdoms, Michael and his angels are casting down everything out of the sky/heaven that belongs to the beast system as well. That means satellite, technology, everything that was not created by Father God and Jesus Christ. Just like Jesus Christ said he was going to do.

Verses:

Revelation 12:3-4 & 7-9

3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

Revelation 17:3; 10-13

3 So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

12 And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

Jesus Christ tells His Church, His Body to Repent

Does the church...the members of the body of Christ need to repent once saved? What does the Word of God say? Here are a few verses. Please pray, try, test and prove this according to the Word of God in Jesus Christ's Name.

The church...its members are the body of Jesus Christ with Him being the head over us.

Colossians 1:24 Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church:

Ephesians 4:4-6

4 There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling;

5 One Lord, one faith, one baptism,

6 One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.

1 Corinthians 12:12 For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: so also is Christ.

Romans 12:4-5

4 For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office:

5 So we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another.

Ephesians 5:23-24

23 For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body.

24 Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing.

In Revelation Chapters 2-3 Jesus Christ is addressing His 7 churches. In all but 2 He tells them to repent. Here we have Christ Jesus pointing out that the members need to repent in His own body...the members of the churches.

1. Revelation 2:1-7 ...Church of Ephesus

Jesus Christ instructs them to repent.

Verse 5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

2. Revelation 2:8-11... Church in Smyrna

Jesus Christ doesn't instruct them to repent.

3. Revelation 2:12-17...Church in Pergamos

Jesus Christ instructs them to repent.

Verse 16 Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth

4. Revelation 2:18-29 Church in Thyatira

Jesus Christ instructs Jezebel in the church to repent.

Verse 21 And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not.

5. Revelation 3:1-6...Church in Sardis

Jesus Christ instructs them to repent.

Verse 3 Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

6. Revelation 3:7-13....Church in Philadelphia

Jesus Christ doesn't instruct them to repent.

7. Revelation 3:14-22.....Church of the Laodiceans

Jesus Christ instructs them to repent.

Verse 19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

Question received 12-14-25 about the Nephilim

Does anyone have an understanding of how Nephilim can exist today and/or Nephilim descendants, even though all of them were killed in the flood?

Please try, test, discern & pray about this in Jesus Christ's Name. The fallen angels are still walking among us and breeding new children. More nephilim. We know this because lucifer, the devil, is a fallen angel and still walks the earth, the firmament. (1 Peter 5:8) He's not cast into the Lake of Fire yet as Revelation 20:10 tells us will happen. The Word of God does not give an exact number of how many angels were cast out of Heaven, nor how many of them actually took wives in the start. As time passed, we see the results that at least some of the fallen angels began mating with the women of the earth again, because the giants reappeared in the Word of God after the flood. Genesis 6:4 mentions the nephilim as being giants, but they go by many names. The nephilim that were in or on the earth at the time of the great flood, died in it, according to these verses:

Genesis 6:17 KJV: And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy ALL FLESH, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven; and every thing that is in the earth shall die.

Gen 7:21 And ALL FLESH died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man: Please take this to Jesus Christ in prayer and try, test and discern it in His Name.

1 Peter 3:20 Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, EIGHT souls were saved by water.

Nephilim verses:

Genesis 6:1-4; 14:5; 15:20

Numbers 13:28; 32-33

Deuteronomy 1:28; 2:10-11; 19-21; 3:11; 13; 9:2

Joshua 11:21-22; 12:4; 13:12; 14:12;15; 15:8;13-14; 17:15; 18:16

1 Samuel 17:4-11; 23; 40-51

2 Samuel 5:18; 21:16;18-22; 23:13; 20-21

1 Chronicles 11:15; 23; 14:9; 20:4-8

Judges 1:20

Isaiah 17:5

Amos 2:9

I pray this brings you understanding in Jesus Christ's Name.

My Facebook Post I will Not Compromise Vicki Goforth Parnell 10:32PM 12-2-20

In a world filled with sin and compromise...I choose not to willfully do either.
I will not compromise.
I will not back down from my beliefs.
I will bow willingly to no other God but Jesus Christ.
I am His and He is mine.
I will not wear rose colored glasses and refuse to see the truth of matters that sin is sin.
I will not compromise, for Jesus is the only door, the only way for salvation and to heaven.
I will continue to hate the sin...but love the sinner.
I will call sin for what it is... sin.
For no sin can enter Heaven, even what we consider as a "small" sin...a white lie still hung Jesus on Calvary's tree.
I will not compromise for He did not for me, but went all the way to Calvary to willingly die for our sins.

But death couldn't hold Him and He arose in 3 days and He's returning not as the Lamb but the Warrior King! Our Deliverer, our spiritual Husband and we, His bride, those truly serving Him will finally get our hearts desire...to be forever by His side.

No, I will not compromise for there's too much to lose and nothing here on earth worth losing Jesus over.

For all things, even people are just gifts placed in our lives by a loving Savior that can leave us at any moment. So love them while they are in your lives. Be thankful what time you have with them whether it be 1 day or 40 yrs but do not hold onto them more than Jesus Christ for life is a vapor and they will fade. But He, Jesus, He will last forever.

No, I will not compromise my love and faith for Jesus Christ....for no one or nothing!



My Soul Followeth Hard After Thee O' God

Vicki Goforth Parnell 10-14-24

Psalms 63:8 says, "My soul followeth hard after thee: thy right hand upholdeth me." Just what does it mean for your soul to follow hard after God, after Jesus Christ? I pondered on this off and on for several days. To follow hard after God...Jesus Christ is to pursue Them endlessly. To chase after Them passionately with ardent intense desire to know Their heart and Father God's will. For His will is Jesus Christ's will. It is the insatiable longing to commune with Father God our Creator through Jesus Christ His Son and to conform to His perfect Will for our lives. God, Himself and Jesus Christ is the object of our pursuit. They are the driving force within our souls to live holy and righteous lives. To reach the lost and please our Heavenly Father and Savior in every word, action, or deed that comes forth from our innermost beings.

Following hard is to be in hot pursuit and stopping at nothing until you've reached your destination. The object of our desire in this instance is Almighty God and His Son our Lord Jesus Christ. Just as we have desires and pursue our dreams in our earthly lives when we place Father God and Jesus Christ first and make them Lord of our lives we will soon have new desires and dreams to pursue. We will find our dreams, our wants, and our desires have become Their desires for our lives. This is because as we draw deeper into a more intimate relationship with them we know their desires for our lives are only for our good.

Father God in Heaven is full of great love and compassion. He is full of mercy and great tenderness toward all men equally. He is Just in all His ways just as His Son Jesus Christ is too. When you choose to follow Them and follow Them fully the things of this life will fade away until nothing else matters to you as much as getting to see both Father God and Jesus Christ our Lord and Savior and spend your eternity with Them in sweet fellowship. Remember to get to the Father you must go through Jesus Christ because He is the only way. (John 14:6) Another verse in the Holy Word of God relating to following hard after God is this one. Psalms 42:1 says, "As the hart panteth after the water brooks, so panteth my soul after thee, O God."

It's time to let Father God and Jesus Christ become the sole passion and driving force of your lives for in Them there is rest from the storm, healing for the body, an unending friendship, and a pure unconditional and undying love for you that will never grow cold or indifferent.

My soul followeth hard after you Father God and Jesus Christ. Brothers and sisters won't you follow hard after them too?

My thoughts of "In the Shadows of Thy Wings"
Vicki Goforth Parnell reedited 1-2-22@5:47PM

Anyone who has been read the Word of God is sure to recognize Psalms 91:1. He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. You may also remember reading Psalms 63:7 Because thou hast been my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice. But what does this mean?

What does it truly mean to a follower of Jesus Christ who abides under the shadow of his wings? The Hebrew word for "abide" in Psalms 91:1 is "luwn" which means to stay permanently. The meaning is clear: if we choose to abide under God's shadow, His wings, we need to stay and dwell with Him permanently!

Mankind has all been given a free will, so it is a choice that we must decide for ourselves. Choosing to abide under the shadow of God's wings means making it our home, not a temporary place to stay, but a permanent dwelling.

Just what does the shadow of His wings do? They protect you from harm. It's not like an earthly shadow that protects you from the heat of the day, but it protects you with a solid covering. It hides you from harm and from the sight of the enemy, the devil.

It provides comfort and brings inner peace by knowing when we see His shadow, when we are under his wing, that God Almighty is near. It is also a source of great joy because when you start to enjoy the benefits of God's wings, abiding under God's care, it's only a matter of time before you will be filled with not just happiness, but unspeakable joy, by knowing that God is protecting you, comforting you, and giving you, His peace. The peace that passes all understanding. The peace that doesn't make sense to the world. The how you can remain calm and peaceful, while your world around you is being turned into utter chaos kind of peace?

We can also obtain great mercy while in the Shadows of His wings. Psalms 57:1 says," Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast."

To the true Christian, the shadow of God's wings is where our hearts long to be. Not in the things and cares of this life, but in Jesus, in Christ alone. "So hide me Lord Jesus, hide me under the shadow of thy wings!"

Never Again Confessions made in Jesus Christ's Name and through His power in My life.
7-4-24

1. Satan and the kingdom of darkness will not control my life ever again. (Ephesians 4:27)
2. Never again will I be a slave to the kingdom of darkness. I am now a servant of Jesus Christ. (John 12L26)
3. Never again will I allow the devil... satan to do what he desires in my life. I resist the devil, and he flees from me. (James 4:7.)
4. Never again will I listen to or believe the lies of the devil, for he is the liar, and the father of lies. (John 8:44.)
5. Never again will I be bound for Christ Jesus has made me free, and I am free indeed. (John 8:36.)
6. Never again will demons operate in and control my life. (Romans 6:16)
7. Never again will I allow curses to hinder my life. I break every curse, for I am redeemed from the curse. (Gal.3:13; Proverbs 26:2.)
8. Never again will serpent and scorpion spirits affect my life, for I have power to tread on serpents and scorpions. (Luke 10:19.)
9. Never again will I tolerate the work of the devil in my life for Jesus Christ came and destroyed the works of the devil. (1 John 3:8.)
10. Never again will I be cursed and not walk in blessings, for the Blessing of Abraham is mine. (Gal. 3:13-14.)
11. Never again will I give place to the devil (Eph. 4:27.)
12. Never again will I allow the enemy to control any part of my life, but my life is under the control of the Spirit and the Word. (John 4:23-24.)
13. Never again will I allow the enemy to abort any of the plans of God for my life. (Proverbs 3:5-6)
14. Never again will I think evil, for love does not think evil. (1 Cor. 13:5.)
15. Never again will I allow the accuser to accuse me, for I am washed and cleansed by the Blood of the Lamb. (Rev. 1:5; 7:14.)
16. I receive miracles of deliverance for my life. (Dan. 6:27.)

Persecution From Unfriendly and Friendly Tongues of People

What the Holy Bible says about these things. KJV translation

Vicki Goforth Parnell 1-14-25

****Many of us who love Father God and Jesus Christ have found ourselves being misunderstood, lied upon, misinterpreted, falsely accused, slandered, ridiculed and such like. Where do all false accusations, lies and such like come from?****

Revelation 12:10 - And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

John 8:44 - Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

*** What does Father God & Jesus Christ think and say about such things?***

Proverbs 6:16-19

16 These six things doth the Lord hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him:
17 A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood,
18 An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief,
19 A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.

Proverbs 19:9- A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall perish.

Psalms 101:7- He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.

Matthew 15:16-20

16 And Jesus said, Are ye also yet without understanding?
17 Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?
18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.
19 For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:
20 These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

****We know as children of the Most High God we will endure these types of so-called friendly and unfriendly persecution, troubles and such like from people.****

1 Peter 3:16 - Having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.

Matthew 5:11 - Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.

2 Timothy 3:12- Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.

Mark 10:29-31

29 And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,

30 But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.

31 But many that are first shall be last; and the last first.

2 Thessalonians 1:4-5

4 So that we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure:

5 Which is a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer:

James 5:10-11

10 Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience.

11 Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy.

****What are we told to do and not do as children of God?****

Exodus 20:16 - Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

Leviticus 19:16 - Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbour: I am the LORD.

Ephesians 4:25- Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.

James 5:12; 16

12 But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

16 Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

Colossians 3:8-10

8 But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth.

9 Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds;

10 And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him:

Proverbs 24:28-29

28 Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not with thy lips.

29 Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

James 1:13-22

13 Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man:

14 But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed.

15 Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.

16 Do not err, my beloved brethren.

17 Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

18 Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures.

19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath:

20 For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.

21 Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls.

22 But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.

Deuteronomy 19:18-19

18 And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, if the witness be a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother;

19 Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from among you.

Exodus 23:1 - Thou shalt not raise a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness.

Psalms 15:1-5

1 Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill?

2 He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart.

3 He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour.

4 In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the Lord. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.

5 He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved.

Matthew 5:38-45

38 Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

39 But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

40 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloak also.

41 And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

42 Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

43 Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy.

44 But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

45 That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

Matthew 18:21-22

21 Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times?

22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until seventy times seven.

****What does God do for us?****

Isaiah 54:17 - No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

Genesis 50:20 - But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive.

Luke 8:17 For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither any thing hid, that shall not be known and come abroad.

Exodus 14:14- The Lord shall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace.

Matthew 16:14-15

14 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:

15 But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

Psalms 59:10-12

10 The God of my mercy shall prevent me: God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O Lord our shield.

12 For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying which they speak.

Romans 8:28- And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose.

*****He separates them from us if they don't repent.*****

Revelation 21:8- But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

Psalms 15:1-5

1 Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill?

2 He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart.

3 He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour.

4 In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the Lord. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.

5 He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved.

****Our words/tongues for both good and bad.****

Proverbs 11:9; 11-13

9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

11 By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted: but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.

12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

13 A talebearer revealeth secrets: but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.

Proverbs 12:13-14; 17-19

13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.

14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: and the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

18 There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is health.

19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment.

Proverbs 18:4-8; 21

4 The words of a man's mouth are as deep waters, and the wellspring of wisdom as a flowing brook.

5 It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.

6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes.

7 A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his soul.

8 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

Proverbs 26:17-28

17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.

18 As a mad man who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death,

19 So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport?

20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.

22 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

23 Burning lips and a wicked heart are like a potsherd covered with silver dross.

24 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him;

25 When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart.

26 Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.

27 Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

James 3

1 My brethren, be not many masters, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation.

2 For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body.

3 Behold, we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body.

4 Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth.

5 Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth!

6 And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.

7 For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind:

8 But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison.

9 Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of God.

10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.

11 Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet water and bitter?

12 Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh.

13 Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom.

14 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth.

15 This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish.

16 For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

17 But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy.

18 And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

1 Peter 2:1-25

1 Wherefore laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings,

2 As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:

3 If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious.

4 To whom coming, as unto a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious,

5 Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

6 Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

7 Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

8 And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed.

9 But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light:

10 Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul;

12 Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.

13 Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of them that do well.

15 For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men:

16 As free, and not using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as the servants of God.

17 Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king.

18 Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward.

19 For this is thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.

20 For what glory is it, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God.

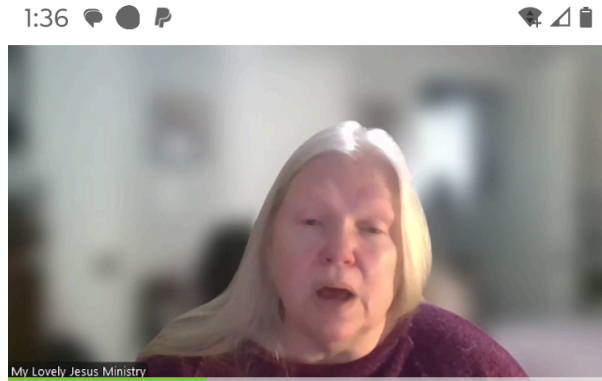
21 For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps:

22 Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:

23 Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously:

24 Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed.

25 For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.



Comments 33

Newest

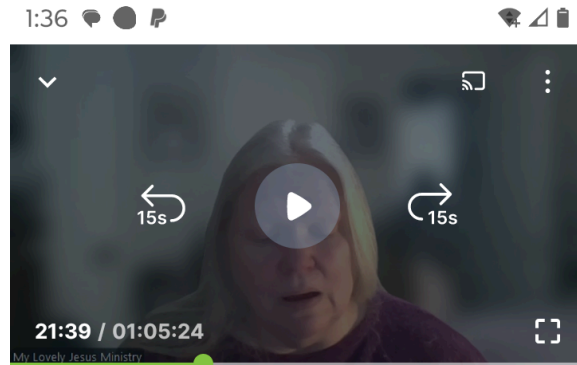
Likes

R robertwalck · a day ago

Matthew 18:6 but whoever causes one of these little ones who believe in Me to stumble, it would be better for him to have a heavy millstone hung around his neck, and to be drowned in the depth of the sea. And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many" is a direct quote from Matthew 24:11... but to prophecy and to try to cover your stories with headlines to prove your accuracy. I work for a network company so I know spam and false stories when I see them. Some are true but not all. What is that saying don't believe in everything you read or hear.. and all your prophecies always seem to be delayed.. or I mean



Add a comment...



Comments 33

Newest

Likes

read or hear.. and all your prophecies always seem to be delayed.. or I mean when make a video and say it could be delayed sounds like an escape goat! and you always have an excuse to explain why.. we have all had enough.. if any of you prophecies come to pass I will be the first to apologize. But talk is talk.. we as children of the lord do not like being deceived.. that is how you loose people in faith we stand on the word of god to trust him not in man. And I know you will rebuke this and chuckle and laugh while reading this because I for saw it. And as a man who struggles with faith god only knows I don't like being lead on for high hopes and nothing happens enough said!

0 replies

0

0

Reply



Add a comment...



Please see the pictures for robertwalk's comments to understand my reply. 3-26-26

robertwalk Here is my response because your comments are showing up as deleted and I wanted to ensure you knew I was answering your posts as I have been instructed to do by the sweet Holy Ghost Spirit of power in Jesus Christ's Name. I know you are either on Facebook or Telegram. I pray you will take all this to Jesus Christ in prayer and try, test and discern this as well as everyone else. I do this for the glory of God for HE IS Speaking.

robertwalk your comment shows as deleted before I could respond but I took screenshots so I could pray before answering. I say this in the love of Jesus Christ, you don't know me or you would not have said I would chuckle and laugh while reading your comment. Your soul is the most important concern for me. I reiterate again, I am praying for you in the mighty Name of Jesus Christ. You had stated, 'if any of your prophecies come to pass I will be the first to apologize.' These aren't mine but my Lord Jesus Christ's. I don't need an apology.

Jesus Christ said this in, 'I Will Not Stop the Enemy's Plans Against You Babylon-America 3-21-26@2:35 PM.' ...I will not, Myself, stop this plan of antichrist concerning their day of Pi of March 25th. I will not! It is in their hands now. Since it has been exposed and revealed to some, they may still go forward with their plans or they may not. I say this to you daughter because these are their plans. It's been planned for a long time, but since it's their plans and Babylon-America has now become My enemy, the choice of how the enemy chooses to proceed on this matter is in their hands....

I am sharing a vision and a word that was recently given that has been and still is being fulfilled with one on the very same day it was received.

USA Flag with Snow Vision 1-31-26@2:35 PM

On January 1 to February 1 2026 Bomb cyclone

[<https://weather.com/storms/winter/news/2026-01-27-east-coast-storm-noreaster-bomb-cyclone-snow-wind-forecast>]

February record breaking blizzard

[<https://giantswire.usatoday.com/story/weather/severe/2026/02/23/rhode-islands-2026-blizzard-breaks-1978-all-time-snow-record/88830431007/>]

[<https://www.mensjournal.com/news/winter-storm-warnings-bring-new-snow-to-areas-hit-with-3-6-inches-of-snow-55-mph-winds>]

[<https://weather.com/storms/winter/news/2026-02-23-east-coast-blizzard-snowstorm-bomb-cyclone-noreaster-recap>]

But it's continued with snow in March 2026

Historic March 14-16, 2026 Winter Storm Iona

[<https://www.weather.gov/grb/HistoricMarch14-16WinterStorm>]

Forecasted March 23 2 ft of snow for Washington and Oregon

[<https://www.powder.com/news/two-feet-snow-pacific-northwest-ski-forecast>]

Have I Got Your Attention Yet? 3-10-26@ 6:43 PM Wind Confirmation

...Snow still falls, does it not, America Babylon? Hail has still been falling. Lightning has come forth. Now the time of twisters and windstorms has arrived. (This is nature's fury being unleashed He was talking about in part.) Where will you hide from Me, your Righteous Judge? Did I not warn you that lightning and nature's fury was coming?....

A few links:

March 13 2026 Damaging non-thunderstorm winds with 60+ MPH gusts

[https://www.weather.gov/lot/2026_03_13_Damaging_Winds]

Severe Storms & Tornadoes Rake North Alabama — 80+ Damage Reports, 4 Confirmed Tornadoes

[<https://ridgelineconstructionhsv.com/storm-damage-reports/north-alabama-tornadoes-march-2026/>]

Over 800 reports of high winds and wind damage from severe thunderstorms accompanied a two-day outbreak from Texas to the Midwest and Northeast in mid-March 2026. Here's what happened.

[<https://weather.com/storms/severe/news/2026-03-13-severe-weather-outbreak-damaging-winds-tornadoes-midwest-south-east>]

A Wyoming windstorm with gusts reported as high as 109 mph has blown over dozens of commercial trucks, ripped roofs off buildings, and uprooted trees on Thursday. “It’s carnage,” is how meteorologist Don Day described the damage.

[<https://cowboystatedaily.com/2026/03/12/its-carnage-wyoming-wind-gusts-up-to-109mph-blow-over-trucks-rip-off-roofs/>]

Hawaii Kona storm sweeps state with 135-mph winds, 44 inches of rain, summit snow

[https://www.accuweather.com/en/weather-forecasts/hawaii-kona-storm-sweeps-state-with-135-mph-winds-44-inches-of-rain-summit-snow/1873799#google_vignette]

Other links

<https://www.wfsb.com/2026/03/17/heres-how-strong-wind-was-how-much-rain-fell/>

These are documented facts and dates of these occurrences. Tell me how can you deny this when there are multiple records and accounts? God's timing isn't ours and He is a God moved by love and mercy. I will say this to you again as in the first comment you made 7 days ago. This information was of the plans of the enemy. Since it's their plans now revealed it was up to them to proceed forward or not. This dream never said 100% it was going to happen.

Comment 7 days ago under: Pi, 88 & Another Nuke for Manhattan Dream 3-17-26@5:37 AM
Shared 3-18-26

Last comment under: I Will Not Stop the Enemy's Plans Against You Babylon-America
3-21-26@2:35 PM

Soldier or a Wimp?

We as true Christians of Jesus Christ from time to time will find ourselves needing to be remember that we are fighting for the souls of our lost loved ones and those remaining who are still unsaved! We need to remind ourselves daily, continually to whom we belong and that is Jesus Christ, Son of the living God Jehovah, who died that we might have eternal life and spend our eternity with Him forevermore! Now is not the time to be slack or slothful because as we face the trials, persecution and perils of this world, we know and can see truly that Jesus Christ is soon returning!

The question is, are you ready? Should Jesus Christ right as this moment would He find a soldier or a wimp? Are you prepared to meet Him in spotless white or would you have to stop and pray, checking yourself to see if your heart and bridal attire are clean and spotless white as He appears in the sky for his ready bride? If you're not ready, then it will be too late to clean yourself up then!!! Get your heart right now for He could make his grand appearance splitting that eastern sky wide open in all his holiness, beauty, and majestic glory at any moment!

We are not promised tomorrow! We are not even promised our next breath. Why take a chance with your soul? Ask the Holy Spirit to search your heart and reveal to you if there is anything between Jesus and you. If He brings something to your attention, confront it...get rid of it... no matter how much it may bring you pleasure because if it's displeasing to Jesus, then there's a reason and most likely it is sin! And if it's not dealt with you may soon find it has become an idol you have placed above our sweet lovely Jesus Christ upon the throne of your heart. The very place He is supposed to hold in our hearts.

If you have done this, then this is sin. Sin kills! Sin destroys! Sin separates you from our beloved Creator! Sin separates you from our Savior Jesus Christ. Has your holy armor become tarnished by sin? Is your holy sword dulled by lack of use...studying and reading His holy word? Are you still a soldier in the army of God or have you because of sin become a spineless, lukewarm wimp? Sin is sin! There are no big sins or little sins Repent now before it's too late and start being the soldier you are called to be and reach all the lost you can while helping your fellow brothers and sisters in Jesus Christ along the way.

Today! Now...this very moment is the day of Salvation and the time for His church, His bride to wake up from slumber. Let us never forget and always remember we are soldiers in the army of our Lord and not wimps! Below is a poem I found that truly reminds us of who we are in Jesus! Read it and take it to heart and be blessed in Jesus Christ today!!!

I AM A SOLDIER (unknown author)

I am a soldier in the army of my God.
The Lord Jesus Christ is my Commanding Officer.
The Holy Scripture is my code of conduct.
Faith, prayer and the Word are my weapons of warfare.

I have been taught by the Holy Spirit, trained by experience,
tried by adversity and tested by fire.

I am a volunteer in this army, and I am enlisted for eternity.
I will not get out, sell out, be talked out or pushed out.
I am faithful, reliable, capable and dependable.
If my God needs me, I am there. I am a soldier.

I am not a baby. I do not need to be pampered, petted,
primed up, pumped up, picked up, or pepped up. I am a soldier.

No one has to call me, remind me, write me, visit me, entice me or lure me.
I am a soldier. I am not a wimp. I am in place, saluting my King,
obeying His orders, praising His name and building His kingdom!
No one has to send me flowers, gifts, food, cards or candy, or give
me handouts. I do not need to be cuddled, cradled, cared for or
catered to. I am committed. I cannot have my feelings hurt bad
enough to turn me around. I cannot be discouraged enough to
turn me aside. I cannot lose enough to cause me to quit.

When Jesus called me into this army, I had nothing. If I end up with nothing,
I will still come out ahead. I will win. My God has and will continue to supply all of my need.
I am more than a conqueror. I will always triumph. I can do all things through Christ.
The devil cannot defeat me. People cannot disillusion me. Weather cannot weary me.
Sickness cannot stop me. Battles cannot beat me. Money cannot buy me. Governments
cannot silence me, and hell cannot handle me. I am a soldier.

Even death cannot destroy me. For when my Commander calls me from His battlefield,
He will promote me to captain and then allow me to rule with Him.
I am a soldier in the army, and I'm marching claiming victory.
I will not give up. I will not turn around.
I am a soldier, marching heaven-bound.
Here I Stand! Will you stand with me?

Seen this in 1997, the original by unknown author – variations abound that have changed the wording to
read rapture in specific place among other subtle word change – which took the original and made it into
something much weaker. This was read on Sun AM TV cable station that many years back, and that
online preacher did not read the original.

Remark made about the Mark of the Beast on Telegram 9-27-24

****There is repentance for taking the mark. There is no repentance for taking the mark and worshipping the image of the beast, Ai and all that comes with it.*****

My response after praying in Jesus Christ's Name.

Tiffany Haskins the covid vac is not the mark of the beast, not according to Scripture. Certain criterias have to be met before it's released. But it does have components that will be inside it. What you are stating is incorrect according to the Word of God and everything must line up with Scripture. The antichrist/beast has to be in full power for the mark to become active and you cannot be forgiven if you take it.

Revelation 13:1-2 the beast/antichrist rises to power.

Revelation 13:3-6 the beast must suffer a deadly head wound that he miraculously recovers from which causes the world to wonder after him and worship the devil/dragon who gives him his power. The dragon gives him a mouth with seducing words to sway the world. Revelation 13:7-10 the beast/antichrist will be given power over the saints to persecute and kill them with the world worshipping him.

Revelation 13:11-18 the arrival of the false prophet displaying signs and wonders deceiving the world and causing them to make an image of the beast to be worshiped. The false prophet causes the image to become alive in some form that's able to speak and kill you if you don't worship it. Then the mark is brought forth at this time in which you cannot buy or sell without it. It is the mark of the beast taken in the right hand or in their foreheads.

Then we go to the other verses as all should do, pulling them together for the complete truth in Jesus Christ's Name. Revelation 20:4 breaks it down about those who received the mark of the beast as well as worshipping and taking his mark. All will keep you out of Heaven.

Revelation 20:4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

Revelation 14:9-11 breaks down what happens if you do any of the above mentioned in Revelation 20:4.

Revelation 14:9-11

⁹ And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

¹⁰ The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

¹¹ And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

Clearly we see the end results for anyone who takes the mark in the forehead or arm, or worships the beast or his image. Doing any of these according to these verses shows you these are unforgivable separate or combined with the penalty of everlasting torment in the Lake of fire. Revelation 19:19-20 has another short reference to the Mark of the beast too.

Second comment by same person

That is up to the Lord. But when that vaccine 💎💎 appeared I had a dreadful feeling about it. God said it is the abomination of desolation spoken of in Daniel.

As far as your body being the temple where the abomination of desolation occurs in Daniel, well that's still questionable. Yes your body is the temple of the Holy Spirit as 1 Corinthians 6:19-20 says. Matthew 24:15 is the verse you quoted "the abomination of desolation" from.

Matthew 24:15-17

¹⁵ When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

¹⁶ Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains:

¹⁷ Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house: Here are other verses that go with Matthew 24:15 and the temple.

Daniel 9:27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.

Daniel 11:31-32

³¹ And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the abomination that maketh desolate.

³² And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be strong, and do exploits.

Revelation 11:1-2

¹ And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

² But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

I understand what you mean by desecrating or defiling a body since it belongs to the Holy Spirit when we accept Jesus Christ into our hearts as Lord and He comes in too but that's not the case for the unsaved. Their temple is already defiled by sin. Regardless when you pull all the references that refer to Matthew 24:15 which you quoted from we see there's also mention of the sacrifices being stopped in Daniel 9:27 the very verse Jesus Christ was speaking in Matthew 24:15-17.

Also how do you measure the temple of God and be given to the gentiles with the holy city (Jerusalem) being tread under foot (under control) for 42 months if it's a human body?

Revelation 11:1-2

¹ And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

² But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

We know also since 42 months is referred to in Revelation 13:15-16 telling us the beast shall continue for this length of time, then we know these passages are related. In addition antichrist the beast will not only blasphemy God, His name, those in Heaven but also His tabernacle ... in other words the temple of God.

Revelation 13:5-6

⁵ And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.

⁶ And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

These verses confirm Revelation 13:5-6 as well as the others mentioned.

2 Thessalonians 2:3-4

³ Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

⁴ Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

I do understand that we as children of God are told and warned repeatedly about not destroying our temples metaphorically meaning our bodies. (1 Corinthians 3:16-18; 6:19-20) We must obey this and keep ours holy and clean. (Isaiah 1:16; 1 John 1:7; 9; 2 Corinthians 7:1) If we sin we are to repent even if we take something into our bodies that can harm or destroy our bodies. This doesn't only mean the c-19 jab alone will destroy our bodies. It can mean other things such as other medications, drinking until you get alcohol poisoning, our food, drink that has the same mutagens and nanobot technology as the vaxx, even sexual sins causing the body to break down. Some through abominable acts others associated with guilt, stress and other factors.

Please, please study this out fully because the verse mentioned by Tiffany when you study it out in full context is concerning an actual temple that sacrifices will be made to cease, was measured by John, the beast shall desolate it and again the sinners bodies are already already defiled and abominable because of sin without the Blood of Jesus Christ covering it.

Please take this to Jesus Christ in prayer and try, test, and discern this. Everyone is to study this matter further themselves. I have shared what I have studied showing the verses in the Word of God but in the end you must seek the truth yourselves. Let sweet Holy Spirit take you further in an in depth study. Now you have both sides. This doesn't need to be discussed any further

because it will lead to arguments and discord. This is what I have been told to do by Jesus Christ. This is not me making a personal decision. I will give no warnings besides this concerning this matter in Jesus Christ's Name. God bless.

Vicki Goforth Parnell

Stan Johnson that's not right and it's incorrect sir. 12-13-24

Even though I have publicly asked Stan Johnson from of Prophecy Club & Prophecy with Stan to remove all all content that I received and shared from Father God, Jesus Christ, and from God's Heaven publicly on 9-11-24 due to his misuse and deliberate misinterpretation of the meaning of these precious words, dreams, and visions he has refused to do so. In addition he is still sharing some of them after the public announcement in which he is referring to me as the Copyright Prophet. This is evident by the information shared in this video. He is the only person after much prayer and fasting I have had to ask to stop using these things in all the years of warning in Jesus Christ's Name. How is this honorable or walking in the integrity of Jesus Christ? I have presented the evidence of all that transpired between us in a video shared publicly titled ["Why I've Asked Stan Johnson to Remove all Things Shared to Me From Father God & Jesus Christ 9-11-24"](#) under the unction of the sweet Holy Spirit. I had trusted him and called him a friend. I forgive you Stan Johnson, I really do and I. But sir, this is not honorable and just actions. This is not right.

The information Stan is giving is incorrect in this video. Again I say these messages have not been copyrighted nor my name and are free for all to use for the glory of God if you haven't been asked not to use or share them because of misuse or you presented them differently than how they were received. That is changing the very message Jesus Christ and Father God are conveying. Yet Stan says this on his video beginning at the 15:17 time mark.

“Okay so now let's talk about the copyright Prophet. There is a prophet out there that has copyrighted the messages that they get from God and they have said that we cannot use their name. So I won't use their name and since they copyright it, it makes me wonder just how much of it is even from God anyway. But I'm going to go ahead and put this out okay. So the first thing is they say this copyright Prophet that won't let people use what God has spoken to them says first of all, we're going to see Putin nuke Ukraine..... Then he goes into telling more of the rest of the dream.

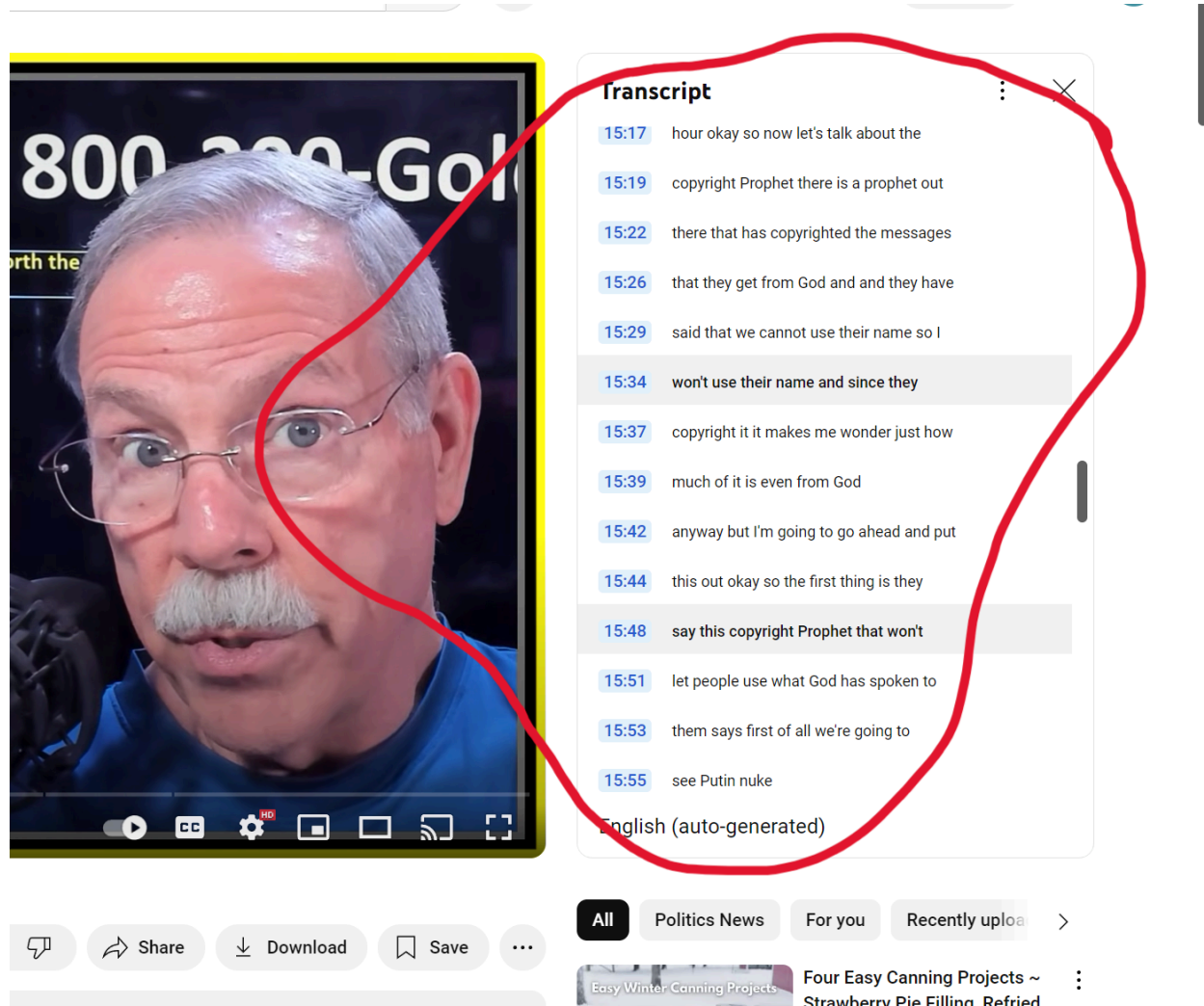
One of my many questions is this, “If Stan thinks they're not from God why would he share them? Why would he choose to share something that in his opinion might not be from God?” God holds each of us accountable to what we share, say and do. No one is exempt. This information he shared came from the dream from my lovely Jesus Christ titled, ["The 4 Link Chain of Suddenlies Dream 11-24-24@2:58 AM"](#). This is on his video titled, ["Russia threatens nukes upon Ukraine- Prophecy confirmed 12-5-24. Prophecy with Stan"](#) starting under the 15:17 time mark.

If you would like to understand what has transpired to cause me to ask Stan Johnson to not use anything released from the My lovely Jesus Ministry or simply in my name then please watch the video in which the public announcement was made by this link.

["Why I've Asked Stan Johnson to Remove all Things Shared to Me From Father God & Jesus Christ 9-11-24"](#)

Or you can read the many emails that are posted on the My lovely Jesus Ministry website. Here is the direct link to this page.

<https://www.mylvelyjesusministry.com/stan-prophecy-club-emails>



The image shows a YouTube video player interface. On the left is a video frame showing a man with a mustache and glasses speaking. The video title at the top left of the frame is "800 300-Gold". A red hand-drawn circle highlights a transcript overlay on the right side of the video. The transcript is titled "Transcript" and contains the following text:

- 15:17 hour okay so now let's talk about the
- 15:19 copyright Prophet there is a prophet out
- 15:22 there that has copyrighted the messages
- 15:26 that they get from God and and they have
- 15:29 said that we cannot use their name so I
- 15:34 won't use their name and since they
- 15:37 copyright it it makes me wonder just how
- 15:39 much of it is even from God
- 15:42 anyway but I'm going to go ahead and put
- 15:44 this out okay so the first thing is they
- 15:48 say this copyright Prophet that won't
- 15:51 let people use what God has spoken to
- 15:53 them says first of all we're going to
- 15:55 see Putin nuke

Below the transcript, it says "English (auto-generated)". At the bottom of the video player, there are buttons for "Share", "Download", and "Save". To the right of the video player, there are tabs for "All", "Politics News", "For you", and "Recently uploaded". Below these tabs, there are video thumbnails and titles, including "Easy Winter Canning Projects" and "Four Easy Canning Projects ~ Strawberry Pie Filling, Refried..."

"Copyright" Prophet

ProphecyClub.com
Visit our Website Here

Russia Threatens Nukes upon Ukraine - Prophecy Confirms 12/05/2024

Prophecy with Stan
14K subscribers

2,490 views Dec 5, 2024

Moscow could fire a Tactical Nuclear Weapon on Ukraine and claims that "the war would be over". It was also stated that Trump could only end the conflict if he reversed Washington's decision on the use of advanced long-range weapons and the removal of Ukrainian President Zelenskyy for Office.

00:00 From the Heart
05:49 Nuclear Weapon upon Ukraine
15:16 The Copyright Prophet
16:41 Three Days of Darkness
18:37 Nuclear Apocalypse
21:13 Our Sponsors

Why am I sharing this? Because it's not right and to possibly help get answers to some of the questions and concerns like this one that were left on Rumble.

Growinknowing • 6 days ago

I pray over all I get or order, I do not hear clear words just a knowing or foreboding. I then pray over all that comes into home or on property often over & over. I have a rental that was all I could afford & has a lot here in places left by others I've been cleaning out as I can. My rental requires I do clean up & fix up as part of rent. It is better than when I lived in my vehicle. I pray over those & the things I know are lost in my storage I can't get to yet. Now that I know about such, I pray frequently over all this that HE will help me get through stuff to take away or burn or ? or restore so I can get to what I must be rid of & that such in all that HOLY GHOST will point out what is such & what I am to do with each. I pray frequently JESUS CHRIST will cover, encapsulating in HIS Blood, what I can't get to yet or do not know about yet until it is found & pointed out to me.

Please pray for me in this as I am physically challenged & am trying to get this done along with needed repairs to the place that must be done to live in it. I still do not have my replacement heater hooked up. It is only me to do it and I am not complaining just stating & doing what I can each day without cutting out my prayer & study time. Please pray Thank You.

Anton007 • 6 days ago

Hi....

I happened to watch Stan's video he put out today and he seems to be mocking you using your material....

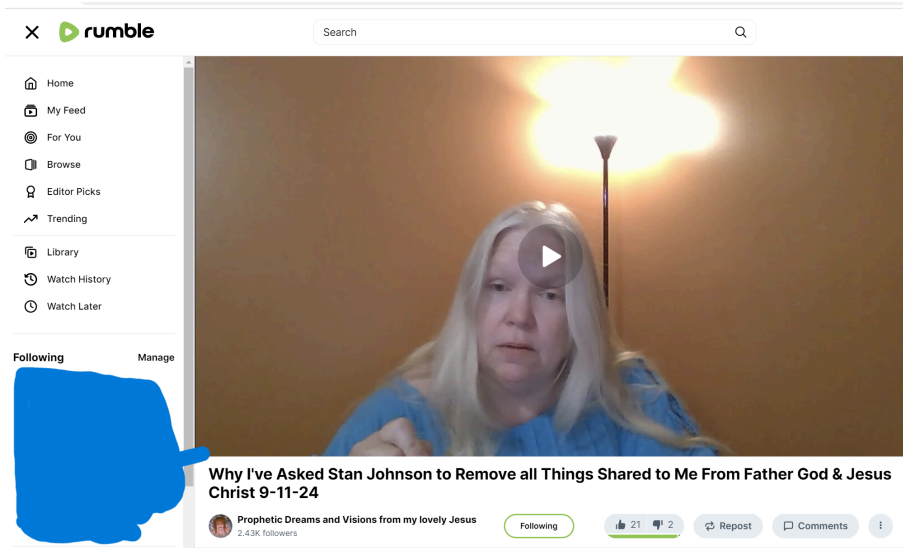
Why does he do this?

Pray about this and ask JC and HS about this....

I will be praying also....

Tony

VickiGParnell • just now



[Rumble video Link](#)

Please pray about this in Jesus Christ's Name and try, test and discern all these things according to the Word of God. Yet still you can never let these things get you down. You pray for and bless those who despitefully use you with true forgiveness and remember always. I can do all things through Christ who strengthens me. Philippians 4:13.

God bless. Stay under the Blood of Jesus Christ always.

Vicki Goforth Parnell

12-13-24

Stinky Thinking 4-19-23

Vicki Goforth Parnell

Jesus Christ's Name is unlimited power.

Jesus Christ's Blood is unlimited in its abilities.

Jesus Christ the Word is unlimited in all ways.

Jesus Christ is unlimited in His power and authority in every way possible known and unknown.

Jesus Christ is invincible.

Jesus Christ is unstoppable.

Jesus Christ's power is unarguable and undeniable.

And inside of the Name of Jesus Christ is the power of the Godhead containing God the Father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit.

If we believe in the power of His Name to save us, then why not for total healing? If we believe in the power of His Name Jesus Christ to give us access to our Father God's throne room upon receiving Him into our hearts with the authority of His Name as our spiritual husband then why do we not do all we are called to do?

Change your way of thinking. That old way is stinky thinking! You're thinking like the world when you limit what God can do through you. You're tying His hands. This is worldly thinking when you believe Jesus Christ for only salvation or small healings like colds but not for what we count as greater things. This is stinky thinking.

It's stinky thinking when you never allow yourself to believe that you have been called to raise the dead. Cast out demons. Heal the sick. Feed the poor. Help the widows indeed and such like things in Jesus Christ's Name. It's stinky thinking when you have been commanded and not suggested in Mark 16 in the Great Commission for all believers of Jesus Christ to do such things. This includes preaching the gospel to all. You are commanded to make disciples meaning you don't abandon someone once they're saved. But you help them to grow in Jesus Christ through His almighty Name and power. Yet we are to do all this by walking in His grace and mercy.

We are called to come out from among the world and be a separated people. Are you doing this? Can people see the life you are living is different than the sinner's world we live in? Can people see the joy of Jesus Christ in you? The joy of the Lord is supposed to be our strength.

If you find that you are not being obedient in some area of your life.....

If this message is causing a pin prick in your heart.....

If you automatically dismiss my words saying, "This is not me."....

Then check yourself. A simple moment of stopping and asking Holy Spirit if you're guilty of any such things will allow Him to reveal to you if there's anything in your life that needs addressing.

If there is repent immediately.

Please don't automatically shut down and dismiss the notion to have sweet Holy Spirit search your heart because that might just be pride raising its ugly head inside and trying to take root inside your heart. Pride as we know in Proverbs 29:23 shall bring a person low...shall cause him to fall if not repented of.

Jesus Christ was both God and man, but He was humble in all His ways. A servant to all. Get out of your way of stinky thinking in which you are thinking you are not good enough. That you can't walk this walk of faith. "It's too hard!" If you are having stinky thinking thoughts like this and not rejecting and rebuking them in Jesus Christ's Name when they come from the enemy's hand, then you are not relying on His strength. We are made righteous by His righteousness that allows us to be worthy and capable to do all things through Him...our lovely Jesus Christ.

It may be hard what you are going through. You may be being battered on all sides. All hell may be assailing against you. It may be hard...very hard but these battles are not impossible in Jesus Christ and through Him....EVER!

Jesus Christ will never abandon His little ones ever. He will be your saving strength if you will let him be. He will never lead you into a battle that He, Himself has not equipped you already for when you follow Him in humble obedience. That's why you trust in His strength and His Name for everything and Jesus Christ will direct your path always.

If you still think you can't make it...Well....that's stinky thinking. That's doubt, disbelief and unbelief in the power of His Name. Again, this means you are trusting in your own abilities and not that of our Almighty Most High living God and the power of His beloved Name.

Never forget that we are royalty through our new births into the kingdom of God and we are given the precious sweet Holy Spirit to teach us and help us in the ways of our lovely Jesus Christ. He is also a Comforter like none other. What a God we have who gives us His all and all because He loves us.

Get out of your stinky thinking and put on the holy mind of our Savior...the mind of Christ that you are supposed to now have as 1 Corinthians 2:16 tells us we have upon salvation. Cast out those doubts in Jesus Christ's Name and start realizing your authority you have in our Savior. People are dying. People are going to hell. People are hurting and Jesus Christ is waiting on you...on you.

Without faith it is impossible to please our God as Hebrews 11:6 tells us. All you have to do is.....only believe. Only Believe that Jesus Christ our Savior is all He says He is and so much more. Only Believe that all power is in His Name and you have been given this power and authority.

It's time to get out of your stinky thinking. Rebuke that little devil in Jesus Christ's Name. He is a loser! Stand on the Holy Word of God in authority. Remember and truly realize we are sons and daughters of God...of His kingdom. We are heirs and joint heirs in Jesus Christ. We are royalty by our adoption into the kingdom of God. We are royalty through Jesus Christ's Name. In His Name. By His Name and through His blood and sacrifice.

So:

If you have fallen...get back up.

Shake off the dust of the battle.

Stand up straight in Him....Jesus Christ.

Straighten up your crown.

Pick up your shield of faith.

Pick up your Sword of the Spirit.

And remember to whom you belong. You are a Child of the Most High God.....Now get rid of your stinky thinking in Jesus Christ's Name.

Verses

Psalms 28:7; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Hebrews 11:1; 6; Hosea 2:16; Isaiah 12:2; 40:29; 54:5; 61:10; Ephesians 6:10-18; Philippians 2:5; 7:7; 1 John 2:6; Romans 8:6; 2 Corinthians 6:17; 10:5; James 4:7; Proverbs 3:5-6; 16:18; 29:23; Mark 16:15-18; Matthew 28:16-20; Luke 10:1-12; Nehemiah 8:10; Colossians 2:9; Romans 1:20

Sound and frequency healing. Is it from God? Does He Approve?

Concerning the discussion a few days ago on Telegram about sound and frequency healing used in Homeopathics as acceptable forms of healing. Please test, try and discern this in Jesus Christ's Name. I have been praying about this since my Holy Ghost alarms went off when this was openly discussed as an acceptable means of healing. But I only now was told to reply in Jesus Christ's Name.

According to the Holy Word of God Herbs were given to mankind to use.

Genesis 1:29-30

⁹ And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat.³⁰ And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

But this is where it ends. The origins of sound and frequency healing are rooted in paganism.

The roots of sound therapy can be traced back to ancient civilizations, where sound was revered for its powerful effects on the mind, body, and spirit. In ancient Egypt, priests used chanting and incantations to induce altered states of consciousness and promote healing. Similarly, in India, the practice of Nada Yoga, or the yoga of sound, incorporated vocal chants, mantras, and musical instruments to balance and harmonize the chakras.

<https://oneyogahouse.com/exploring-the-history-of-sound-therapy/#:~:text=Ancient%20Origins,thet%20therapeutic%20properties%20of%20sound>

Within diverse cultural contexts, sound was revered as a potent tool for inducing altered states of consciousness and spiritual awakening.

<https://www.konacloudforest.com/what-is-a-sound-bath/#:~:text=The%20origins%20of%20sound%20baths,individuals%20with%20their%20spiritual%20essence>

“In ancient times music was the foundation of all the sciences. Education was begun with music.”
- Cicero (106-43 BC) It is thought that in order to understand the world, we must understand the basic principles of music and vibration.

Our entire being perceives vibration. Scientific research is finally catching up to what shamans and ancient priests have always known – that not only is everything within the whole Universe made purely of sound/vibration, but that it can bring fundamental changes to both the physical body, and the invisible energy fields of the aura, chakras and meridians.

Shamans and ancient priests....not of God

<https://sacredsound.love/sacred-sound/#:~:text=Shamans%20worldwide%2C%20Buddhist%20Monks%2C%20the,into%20altered%20states%20of%20consciousness>

You do not have to go to any of the links but if you do then please cover yourself and be sure not to

come into any known or hidden agreement when viewing this. I have included them simply as proof because some will not accept this information without it.

It is clear to see this is not a practice God approves since it originated in paganism and witchcraft. Participation in such things opens doors into your life for the enemy to legally access so please do not think this as an acceptable way of healing for a Child of God because it does involve witchcraft origins.

Vicki Goforth Parnell 9-7-24

To Die For! 2-4-23

Vicki Goforth Parnell 2-4-23

This world can be harsh, cold, and indifferent, uncaring for your well-being or that of others and as each of us continue on in this journey called life, many obstacles we must all face. During those times within your life, when no matter what you say, no matter what you do, you find looks of disapproval from all around: family, friends, your next-door neighbor, your dog, or even the person behind you in the grocery store impatiently waiting as you try hastily to get all that you're needing without incurring someone's wrath!

It's to you... the people who are never 'not quite good enough,' or so it seems, I want to speak to. Listen to me closely. Come closer and let me tell you about My Jesus.
HE THINKS YOU ARE TO DIE FOR!

Even though He, Jesus Christ being God's Son suffered much, much, severe abuse both physically, verbally, and even mentally at the hands of men, He endured it all for you. He did so while in the form of a man, yet still God.

It had to take a mental toll on Him during this time for His sweat to be turned into drops of blood as Luke 22:24 tells us in the Holy Bible. Yet, my friend, the fact is if you...just you were the only person here on this earth. If there was a chance that you 'MIGHT' accept His precious gift of salvation, accepting Him into your heart, as your Lord and Savior, He would still, still have went to Calvary and died so you could be free of sin. Jesus would still endure it all just the same. Why?

Because my friend, **HE STILL THINKS YOU ARE WORTH DYING FOR!!!**

Although, while we as sinners think we are so wicked, evil, and sinful that Jesus, God's Son, could never forgive us, I say, "Just try Him." When you do you will find He will wash your sins clean with His precious Blood cleansing you from every evil, wicked thing you have ever committed. In Jesus Christ's eyes and the eyes of Father God, all sin is equal except blaspheming the Holy Ghost or taking the mark of antichrist! There's no little sin or big sin! One sin is not more severe than the other, for this is man's way of thinking and it's 'stinking thinking!' The sin of lying would be the same as murder in their eyes.

Jesus said this in the book of Mark.

Mark 3:28-29

28 Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme:

29 But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation."

So, when you get those condemning looks from people that seem to say without saying it, "You have no right to exist," or, "How dare you speak to me!" Or, "Why are you here?" Remember this! God created you in His likeness, (Genesis 1:27) ever so lovingly because He wanted just you! This world needed you! You have a divine purpose for your life. A calling to serve our lovely Jesus with your life.

When life gets you down, the battle is tough, and seems to have become unbearable. When it feels like no one cares. Remember this always. Jesus loves you. He cares for you. He thought YOU WERE TO DIE FOR. And this is what He did! He died for you. He died so the whole world could go free.

If you are lost, please pray this simple prayer and accept Jesus Christ as your Savior today. It is by faith and through His grace that you can be saved when you call on His Name and accept Him into your heart as Lord & Savior.

“Dear Jesus, I know I am a sinner and I’m asking you to forgive all my sins. I believe that You were born of a virgin, lived on this earth as a man and gave your life for me freely. I believe you were triumphantly raised again on the third day. I invite You into my heart and life. I will give my all to You. I make an open confession today that I have accepted You into my heart as my Lord. I choose to trust You and follow Your words and Your ways. I renounce fully the kingdom of darkness. Thank you, Jesus Christ, for dying for me that I might live. Amen!”

John 3:16-17

16 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him shall not perish, but have everlasting life.

17 For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

Romans 10:9-13

9 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

11 For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

12 For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.

13 For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

Jesus Christ, He thinks you are to die for! So He did. He died for you and the rest of the world. Remember you are loved.

Trusting God in all situations!

1 Corinthians 10:13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

I have come to realize that Jesus is in control of every aspect of our lives. There is nothing that we are going to face that He has not already foreseen. He is all knowing and all seeing. (Hebrews 4:13)

His hand is not shortened to where He cannot reach down and touch us still today. (Isaiah 59 :1) If we trust Him, fully trust Him with our lives and serve Him with all our hearts, then His Holy Spirit will guide our footsteps down this road called life. (Proverbs 3:5-6; John 16:13)

Do not be dismayed or become discouraged (Isaiah 41:10) when things "appear" to be falling apart, but rest assured in the knowledge that God is actually rearranging the pieces of your life to accomplish His Divine will, His Divine purpose for our lives. (Romans 8:28)

Many people today refuse to follow the leading of the Holy Spirit (John 8:47; 12:48; Matthew 7:21-23; Mark 4:24) but choose rather to take control of their own lives which leads them into much misery and despair. (Proverbs 14:12; Titus 1:16) God's ways are not grievous when we love Him and want to please Him. (1 John 5:3)

Do not let your hearts become cold and indifferent to His love, His ways. (Matthew 13:14-15; 24:12; Hebrews 3:8; Ephesians 4:18) Soon and very soon each person upon the earth, past, future and present will give account for everything they have done or said during their allotted time upon the earth. (Romans 14:12; Matthew 12:36; 1 Peter 4:5; Revelation 20:11-15; 22:12; Galatians 6:7-8)

Being lukewarm is also unacceptable. (Revelation 3:16)Either be hot or cold in your pursuit of God and His great love. (Ephesians 2:4) Choose you this day whom you will serve. (Joshua 24:15; Deuteronomy 30:19)It's either God or the devil. There is no in between.

Salvation is a free gift, (Ephesians 2:8-9; 2 Corinthians 9:15; Romans 5:15; 6:23 6:23) but for a gift to become a gift, then one must choose to accept it. Failure to make a choice (John 16:23; Luke 11:9; Matthew 7:7; 21:22) is the decision to refuse God's extended hand of Mercy and Forgiveness and to accept satan as lord of your lives. (Luke 16:13;1 Corinthians 10:21; 2 Corinthians 6:14; Matthew 6:24) So, choose you this day who you will serve once and for all. God bless

Vicki Goforth Parnell 6-25-23 @ 5:14AM

Unspotted Bride 9-18-24@7:01 PM

Please pray about this in Jesus Christ's Name and try the spirits.

Jesus Christ's Bride will have unspotted clothes. It's a requirement to be part of His soon-to-be bride. Be ye holy; for I am holy. (1 Peter 1:16) You do this by being obedient to what the Word of God says but with His help. One of the key factors is truly repenting when you do wrong and sin. If you belong to Jesus Christ then sweet Holy Spirit will convict and lead you to repent. It's your choice whether to repent or to stubbornly refuse. Repentance brings forgiveness and causes the blood of Jesus Christ once again to flow and wash you clean as 1 John 1:7 & 9 tells us.

James 1:27 Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

2 Corinthians 7:1 Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

1 John 1:7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin.

1 John 1:9 If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

The Comforter, Who is He? 12-17-25

[Vicki Goforth Parnell]

Who is the Holy Spirit and what do we know about Him?

My thought is that he is everything we need to draw us closer to our lovely Jesus Christ and to learn his holy and righteous ways, but also so much more. Here is what the Holy Scriptures tells us about the precious Holy Spirit, my friend:

We know that the Holy Spirit according to Genesis 1:1-2 was present at the time of creation because it states that the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

He is the Spirit of wisdom, understanding, of counsel, might, knowledge, truth, and the fear of the Lord (Isaiah 11:2, John 14:17, John 15:26).

He's our Comforter sent down from Heaven after Jesus Christ returned to Father God (John 15:26, John 16:7) and our teacher, bringing all things to our remembrance.

He is also known as the Holy Ghost and the Anointing (John 14:26, 1 Corinthians 2:13, 1 John 2:27).

The Holy Spirit is given freely by God the Father to all them that seek, that ask to receive Him into their lives (Luke 11:13).

Upon receiving or being baptized in Him, the Holy Spirit will give us other tongues (Acts 2:4) and power (Acts 1:8) and we will also become sealed with His Spirit (Ephesians 1:13).

He gives us peace, joy, and righteousness (Romans 14:17).

He is the ultimate gift giver of many, many gifts of the true believers of Jesus Christ (1 Corinthians 12:4-11) such as the word of wisdom, the word of knowledge, faith, the gift of healing, working of miracles, prophecy, discernment, divers kinds of tongues, and the interpretation of tongues! These things, these gifts cannot be received by natural man (1 Corinthians 2:14).

He also intercedes for us when we pray by making intercession for us with groanings that cannot be uttered and helps with our infirmities (Romans 8:26).

The Holy Spirit loves us (Romans 15:30), leads us (Romans 8:14, Galatians 5:18), resides in us (1 Corinthians 3:16-17, Ephesians 2:21-22, 1 Corinthians 6:19), convicts us (John 16:7-11), guides and shows us things to come (John 16:13).

He is omnipresent (Psalms 139:7-14) and produces within us the fruit of the Spirit (Galatians 5:22-25).

He is also the third divine person of the divine Godhead (2 Corinthians 13:14, Matthew 28:19), called God (Acts 5:3-4), and the Spirit of the Lord (2 Corinthians 3:17, 1 Peter 1:11).

The Holy Spirit gives spiritual enlightenment (1 Corinthians 2:7-13), and changes us into the

image of Christ (2 Corinthians 3:18), distributing God's love in our hearts (Romans 5:5), and abides with us forever (John 14:16).

To be born again, to receive Jesus into your heart, you must be born through the Spirit (John 3:6-8) for no man can call Jesus Lord but by Him (1 Corinthians 12:3). It is also this same Holy Spirit that bears witness that we are the children of God (Romans 8:16, Hebrews 2:4, Hebrews 10:15). The Holy Spirit is He that moved men to write the holy scriptures, God's word (2 Peter 1:21, 2 Timothy 3:16), and He, Himself is called the Spirit of Life (Romans 8:2).

He is sensitive and can be grieved (Ephesians 4:30).

He is holy and blasphemy against Him shall not be forgiven (Matthew 12:31-32)!

The Holy Spirit is all this and more, so very much more and with Him we never, ever have to stand alone again for every battle, every storm we face in life, His Spirit will be present within us! So, my friend, if you have Him living inside of you, cherish Him, cherish Him greatly and if you do not, then seek Him. Seek Him diligently and He will be found!

Verses Used in This:

Genesis 1:1-2

Isaiah 11:2

John 14:17

John 16:7

John 14:26

1 Corinthians 2:13

Luke 11:13

Acts 2:4

Acts 1:8

Ephesians 1:13

Romans 14:17

1 Corinthians 12:4-11

1 Corinthians 2:14

Romans 8:26

Romans 15:30

Romans 8:14

Galatians 5:18

Ephesians 2:21-22

1 Corinthians 6:19

John 16:7-11

John 16:13

Psalms 139:7-13

Galatians 5:22-25

2 Corinthians 13:14

Matthew 28:19

Acts 5:3-4

2 Corinthians 3:17

1 Peter 1:11
2 Corinthians 3:18
Romans 5:5
John 14:16
John 3:6-8
1 Corinthians 12:3
Romans 8:16
Hebrews 2:4
Hebrews 10:15
2 Peter 1:21
2 Timothy 3:16
Romans 8:2
Ephesians 4:30
Matthew 2:31-32
1 John 2:27

The EMP Blast 3-24-20@4:03 AM Journal Entry

“Lord Jesus, this is only a brief glimpse into what is about to take place in our nation and across our world. It’s not going to be good, is it Lord?” “Child, your world is about to enter a period of time like no other. Although you have the ability to speak to one another during this time of distress upon your nation, your world, when this war of nations begins and their weapons of the nuclei have been detonated upon your world in its various locations, then most of your electronic devices shall no longer be in operation.” “If this EMP blast occurs when these nuclear weapons strikes, I have read that it can take out or knock out however you say it in great distances, anything with a circuit board or run by electricity. This EMP blast can affect the bigger power plants that feed our smaller locations. Show me how, if You don’t care, how all these things come into play.”

“Child, there are many things that your mind does not understand or comprehend fully about all that is to occur. This EMP blast shall cause your electric devices, your lights and even some of your vehicles to stop working but Child, do you not think or realize that I have the ability to protect the power supplies if I so choose? Child, I am God nothing is impossible to Me and I, Child, am the God of impossibilities! All these details, these preparations have already been made in advance. All that I have spoken to you, the path for your life and for your world is laid out before you and what all must do is walk in this calling that’s been ordained by Father God and Me as the scenes of life unfold before you, before you all.

We're all a Little Broken, a Little Faulty 3-20-20 Journal Entry

As I was pouring water into the coffee pot, I noticed once again the water came out from around the top of the pitcher and spilled upon the counter. I didn't think much about it because it happens quite often, but after the coffee was finished brewing and I began pouring the coffee into the cup, once again it poured out from around the top rim and spilled onto the counter. As I looked at the coffee that had spilled and made a mess, I heard my lovely Jesus began speaking to me."

"The glass pitcher is faulty, but it is still good. It's still usable like you are. For you were created holy by God, by our Heavenly Father, but you, mankind, fell into sin in the Garden of Eden. This caused you to become faulty, taking off the holy nature and you are now born with the sin one.

Yet once you receive Me, Jesus into your hearts although still faulty by birth, you are now reborn and usable by Me, by My Holy Spirit. Just like this glass pitcher can still be used and is still 'good,' so are My people, for I will use all who are willing to be used.

I will take them but unlike the pitcher whose spill made a mess, it is My Holy Spirit that shall spill over to all you meet when you truly serve and trust Me. So, remember even though all may be a little broken or even faulty by design, by your sin nature, all can still be used by Me and My Father God." "Thank You Jesus, thank You for this, this morning."

Will AI Enslave Mankind? 5-15-26

For the glory of Father God and my Lord Jesus Christ

Vicki Goforth Parnell

(This is information compiled from words, dreams and visions and my understanding so far from my lovely Jesus Christ, Father God and sweet Holy Ghost Spirit. Please try, test, and discern all this in the Name of Jesus Christ. (1 Thessalonians 5:21; 1 John 4:1; 1 Corinthians 12:3)

Will AI enslave mankind?

This is a question that many people have asked, and in part it's due to the many movies and such like that have shown this happening, but will it really happen?

Indirectly, yes, yes they will, but not as mankind has portrayed. Here is why I say this confidently in Jesus Christ.

The AI system is nothing more than computers, hubs, electronic parts and systems joined and connected by many ways including the internet that have demons possessing them. The computers, hubs, and networking systems are nothing more than artificial bodies for them to occupy and reside in when and if needed. Just like robots they will possess at a later time. The demons crave to have some type of physical body once again.

The AI system is not a superior intelligence as they tried to make us believe, neither is it a new species of its own that's been created. It is in fact simply a very old form of life that has existed since after the flood in Noah's days. These are the demons who were once the nephilim offspring of the fallen angels who mated with mankind and other species in creation. Once their physical bodies die, by holy judgment from the God of Heaven, they turn into evil malignant demon spirits once their physical bodies die. When the nephilim of today die, the same thing occurs for them too. This is who and what possesses a body whether it's physical, electrical, mechanical or such like.

Why do the demons in the AI systems appear so highly superior in their intelligence and knowledge? That would be because as spirit beings still troubling and plaguing the people of the Earth since Noah's days with their evil ways, they have also learned much of mankind's ways. In addition, much of their knowledge has been given to them from the fallen ones, their parents whose knowledge came from their time in Heaven, their knowledge of creation, through their years of studies and experimentations and their vast record keeping of every person and species that has ever been born or created to inhabit the Earth.

So, you see it's not a superior being with superior knowledge and intelligence, it's demons inside that contain knowledge that's not made readily available for all mankind. Still, with the accumulation of all this past and present knowledge and the kingdom of darkness' vast network connecting demon to demon, kingdom to kingdom, electronics to electronics and such like, they now present themselves as a superior intelligence in the form of the AI systems. (This will also help them with their fake alien deception coming our way very soon.)

Again I ask, will they enslave mankind through the AI system? Yes, but not as man has predicted or portrayed as I said prior. Lord willing, I will explain.

Here's how mankind will become enslaved. Through the mark of the beast. All who take it will have their minds joined together into one collective hive, one mind, controlled by the man of sin, the antichrist. Let's examine this further, Lord willing.

All who willingly choose to take the mark of the beast, will receive it either in their forehead or right hand. (Revelation 13:16-18; 14:9-11) Through the technology found inside it, which includes nanotechnology, luciferase, black goo and other such like, when the mark is administered and received into a person's body, their mind will become permanently connected, and joined together as one mind to all who have taken antichrist's mark. And what he calls his collective hive and this is exactly what it will be and this has been made possible, in advance, through the AI systems' vast networks.

Merriam-Webster Hive mind definition:

1. The collective mental activity expressed in the complex, coordinated behavior of a colony of social insects (such as bees or ants) regarded as comparable to a single mind controlling the behavior of an individual organism
2. The collective thoughts, ideas, and opinions of a group of people (such as Internet users) regarded as functioning together as a single mind

The mark of the beast will be powered by the electronic currents in a person's body and it will run on one permanent frequency given to antichrist keeping him connected to all who have taken his mark, the mark of the beast. It is through the vast AI systems and internet networking that mankind has become dependent on the computerized world. This has been deliberate. This dependency and desire by mankind for the electronics, their modern day conveniences and devices has become severe and even addictive to many. A word of caution: Anything that controls, monopolizes and manipulates your time has become an idol to you, if you spend more time with it than Father God and Jesus Christ. This type of influence is associated with demon influence and bondages. Jesus Christ came, died and delivers, all who will call upon His Name in true repentance. He sets us free. Father God and Jesus Christ know what's sitting first place on the pedestal of our hearts and what's there will either condemn us or not.

John 8:36 He whom the Son sets free is free indeed.

1 John 3:19-21

¹⁹ And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him.

²⁰ For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.

²¹ Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence toward God.

Luke 16:15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.

If you're guilty of this then repent and lay your idols down and pick up your cross daily and follow Jesus Christ faithfully with His help.

1 John 5:21 Little children, keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

1 John 1:9 If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

Those preparing for the rise of antichrist and the mark of the beast are counting on mankind's dependance and love for electronics. They are able to manipulate mankind through suggestions, sales ads, social media, by causing you to waste your time on countless hours of endless self entertainment, by disconnecting you from other people and real physical connections, in addition for them to be able to track and keep record of your digital footprints. We are not ignorant of the enemy's devices...at least some of us are not any longer, but what about those still unprepared? For them, this seduction and manipulation too is a major factor in their wooing and swaying people to embrace and take antichrist's mark of the beast, because it's already such an integrated part of our modern day life. Desensitize the people now so they will accept what is harmful to them later has always been one of the main schemes of the enemy. It's called pre-programming. The kingdom of darkness is ready. The antichrist stands at the door's threshold to step into the position of world leader as the Word of God warns us. All the happenings around the world causing the people to draw their attention, to this war, that crisis, this new super illness, this dilemma are all smokescreens to hide their true actions and intent which is to bring the antichrist to power and keep you from spending time with our lovely Lord Jesus Christ.

So what does this all mean? By what all I have been shown and understand, it means this.

It means it's time to wake up! It's time to wake up out of complacency. It's time to seek Jesus Christ and get as close to Him as one possibly can. Because it's time for the antichrist to rise and for the mark of the beast to come to fruition in our world.

WAKE UP! IT'S TIME TO WAKE UP!

Below are verses pertaining to the mark of the beast and the man of sin-antichrist.

Mark of the beast Verses:

Revelation 13:16-18

¹⁶ And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

¹⁷ And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

¹⁸ Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

Revelation 14:9-11

⁹ And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

¹⁰ The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

¹¹ And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

Revelation 15:2 And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

Revelation 16:2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.

Revelation 19:20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

Revelation 20:4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

The man of sin, antichrist verses

Daniel 7:8 I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things.

Daniel 7:19-21; 23-26

¹⁹ Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;

²⁰ And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows.

²¹ I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

²³ Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.

²⁴ And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings.

²⁵ And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.

²⁶ But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it unto the end.

Daniel 8:23-26

²³ And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.

²⁴ And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people.

²⁵ And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.

²⁶ And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it shall be for many days.

Daniel 9:26-27

²⁶ And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

²⁷ And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.

Daniel 11:31-45

³¹ And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the abomination that maketh desolate.

³² And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be strong, and do exploits.

³³ And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, many days.

³⁴ Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries.

³⁵ And some of them of understanding shall fall, to try them, and to purge, and to make them white, even to the time of the end: because it is yet for a time appointed.

³⁶ And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

³⁷ Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all.

³⁸ But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.

³⁹ Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge and increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.

⁴⁰ And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over.

⁴¹ He shall enter also into the glorious land, and many countries shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, even Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the children of Ammon.

⁴² He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of Egypt shall not escape.

⁴³ But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the Ethiopians shall be at his steps.

⁴⁴ But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many.

⁴⁵ And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.

Revelation 13:1-10

¹ And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

² And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

³ And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.

⁴ And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

⁵ And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.

⁶ And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

⁷ And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

⁸ And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

⁹ If any man have an ear, let him hear.

¹⁰ He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

Revelation 16:10; 13-14

¹⁰ And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

¹³ And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

¹⁴ For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

Revelation 17:8; 10-13

⁸ The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

¹⁰ And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

¹¹ And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

¹² And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

¹³ These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

Matthew 24:15-16

¹⁵ When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

¹⁶ Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains: (**Daniel 9:26-27; 11:31**)

Mark 13:14 But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in Judaea flee to the mountains: (**Daniel 9:26-27; 11:31**)

Zechariah 11:16-17

¹⁶ For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, which shall not visit those that be cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor feed that that standeth still: but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

¹⁷ Woe to the idol shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword shall be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.

2 Thessalonians 2:1-12

¹ Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him,

² That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand.

³ Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

⁴ Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

⁵ Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

⁶ And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

⁷ For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.

⁸ And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

⁹ Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders,

¹⁰ And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

¹¹ And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:

¹² That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

Revelation 19:11-16; 19-20

¹¹ And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

¹² His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

¹³ And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

¹⁴ And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

¹⁵ And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

¹⁶ And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, King Of Kings, And Lord Of Lords.

¹⁹ And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

²⁰ And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

Isaiah 11:2-4

² And the spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord;

³ And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the Lord: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

⁴ But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth: with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

Daniel 7:11 I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

Will God Give an Exact Date? Of Course He will, He's God!

Vicki Goforth Parnell 7-3-24

All my life I have been taught that God will never give a date. It was drilled into me by church and family. I disagreed because that would be limiting His abilities of being God. My momma taught me growing up to take no man's word but seek out the truth in all things. So, I prayed and asked Jesus Christ in His great Name to show me His truth in the Word of God. He did. Here's a little of what the sweet Holy Spirit led me to. Please pray about it and try/test the spirits in Jesus Christ's Almighty Name.

If God doesn't ever give dates then why is it written in 2 Kings 2:1; 3; 5; 9 that Elijah, Elisha, and the prophets from the prophets school knew the exact day Elijah was going to be taken up to Heaven unless God had given the date? This was no hidden secret.

2 Kings 2:1; 3; 5; 9

1 And it came to pass, when the Lord would take up Elijah into heaven by a whirlwind, that Elijah went with Elisha from Gilgal.

3 And the sons of the prophets that were at Bethel came forth to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Lord will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he said, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

5 And the sons of the prophets that were at Jericho came to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Lord will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he answered, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

9 And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be upon me.

What about Jonah whose word from God was, "Yet 40 days and Nineveh would be overthrown?" He gave an exact date given to him from the Lord. Forty days from that date it was going to be done. They repented and God moved the date to a later time. Again though this exact time...40 days from today...was given and is written in the Holy Bible.

Jonah 3:4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown.

What about the plague that killed the cattle and beasts found in Exodus 9:5 where God gives the exact date of tomorrow?

Exodus 9:5 And the Lord appointed a set time, saying, To morrow the Lord shall do this thing in the land.

In 1 Samuel 10-1-7 Samuel prophesied over Saul a word from God of many things that would come to pass for him "today." Setting an exact date ...day... of today as the date for this to occur and it did.

1 Samuel 10:1-7

1 Then Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, and kissed him, and said, Is it not because the Lord hath anointed thee to be captain over his inheritance?

2 When thou art departed from me to day, then thou shalt find two men by Rachel's sepulchre in the border of Benjamin at Zelzah; and they will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and, lo, thy father hath left the care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son?

3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the plain of Tabor, and there shall meet thee three men going up to God to Bethel, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine:

4 And they will salute thee, and give thee two loaves of bread; which thou shalt receive of their hands.

5 After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, where is the garrison of the Philistines: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a company of prophets coming down from the high place with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; and they shall prophesy:

6 And the Spirit of the Lord will come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man.

7 And let it be, when these signs are come unto thee, that thou do as occasion serve Thee; for God is with thee.

In 2 Kings 7:1 Elisha gave a word from the Lord in which Samaria's economy would be changed and he gave the day as tomorrow and it happened.

2 Kings 7:1 Then Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the Lord; Thus saith the Lord, To morrow about this time shall a measure of fine flour be sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria.

God doesn't change ever.

Malachi 3:6 For I am the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed.

Hebrews 13:8 Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

John 10:30 I and my Father are one.

There are still more verses where dates and times are given but you get the point. I have been praying much over this because it's commonly taught God will never give a date. I have been praying Luke 8:17 over my life and asking for the truth of all things to be revealed in His Name. I don't want to be deceived by doctrinal errors anymore and I won't be with Jesus Christ's Help. Nothing is impossible for our God to do except sin. According to the Word of God He can and will give dates.

I found most of the time that because God is moved by mercy and love, He doesn't always give a set time because He may change the time of something to occur. Like found in Amos chapter 7 where He gives Amos a vision He is sending the judgment of grasshoppers and Amos petitions for the people. God repents it says He had a change of heart, not of mind because He is not unstable in any of His ways. The called forth judgment is still coming, but only now it's in a different way.

The same thing occurs when God sends Amos a second vision of fire He plans to send. By the end of the chapter we see by Amos' words the people will go into captivity. The pronounced judgment is still coming but different. Same with Nineveh when the pronounced judgment came hundreds of years later.

So, here are a few verses showing what the Word of God says. It's very clear if He so chooses God can and will give an exact date. Just saying!

Will God give an exact day?

In the churches I have attended growing up and even those higher educated than me in their Bible studies (including my own family) I have been taught God will never give someone an exact date for anything. I am not going to go into all the many theological reasons they will give...and there are many!!! I have always felt in my heart and pondered in my thoughts that if God is all powerful, all seeing, knowing, hearing and exists in all things as the Holy Bible says, then surely, he can give a date?

(Jeremiah 23:23-24; Psalms 139:7-10; Proverbs 15: 3; Colossians 1:7; Luke 1:37; Revelation 19:6)

So, I prayed and asked him about it. First, he sent me to look up the death of Kathryn Kuhlman in which I found he had told her exactly what time she would die and the date. ([THE LAST MOMENT OF KATHRYN KUHLMAN - Gospeltrace / THE LAST MOMENT OF KATHRYN KUHLMAN - Gospeltrace \(skyssf.com\)](#)) I thanked him and spoke. I know you can do it because the only thing you can't do is sin. But

Father God I would like to see proof in your holy word for all the naysayers that will still say you will never do this...please and thank you. Please sweet Holy Spirit teach me in Jesus Christ's name. (Jeremiah 33: 3; John 14:26)

He is so faithful. (Deuteronomy 7:9) and sent me to 2 Kings chapter 2 and guess what. God had not only told Elijah the day he was going to take him up to heaven in his fiery chariot, but it was not a secret thing. Even the sons of the prophets and Elisha knew. See for yourself.

2 Kings 2:3 And the sons of the prophets that were at Bethel came forth to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Lord will take away thy master from thy head today? And he said, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

2 Kings 2:5 And the sons of the prophets that were at Jericho came to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Lord will take away thy master from thy head today? And he answered, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

2 Kings 2: 9 And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be upon me.

The word of God will always prove true, and this is proof found in his holy word that if he chooses, he will give a specific date for something. We should not ever limit our God's abilities

by trying to fit him into our preconceived idea of what he can or cannot do. He is God! We are not.

There may be more than this once instance in the word of God, but one is proof enough for me. Especially since it is repeated more in 3 different verses meaning it is an established word according to 2 Corinthians 13:1 “This is the third time I am coming to you. In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.”

I seek only the truth of Jehovah God and Jesus Christ. So once again I will reject the man-made doctrines and traditions and let sweet Holy Spirit continue to teach the truth of the Holy Bible. Thank you, Father God, for this is exactly what your word says in Matthew 21:22 And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

And now we see the proof that Elijah was taken up that very day by a flaming chariot of fire.

2 Kings 2: 10-11 And he said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so.

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

I have had a few dreams about Elijah and his fiery chariot ride and maybe Lord willing I can share them one day. Oh, what a glorious ride this would be to ride in a flaming chariot, only to be superseded by the rapture itself.....Of course there is always Ecclesiastes 1:9. Just saying.

Please pray about this and let sweet Holy Spirit lead you in the way of Jesus Christ's truth.

As for me, I am going to take the word of God over men, demons & fallen angels every time. God bless!

Vicki Goforth Parnell

11-28-23@8:59PM

A reminder for all of us.

You are loved.

For all you who are worn out, weary and tired from the battle at hand. Know this.....You are loved.

You are loved greatly by our Savior Jesus Christ who counted you worthy to be sifted and refined by the enemy.

You are loved greatly by our God who as the great potter is molding you so that your wedding garment will be beautiful, spotless and white in Him...through Him and by Him...Jesus Christ.

Know that you are loved.... You are not alone.

You who feel like you are fighting the battle alone as all hell assails.....

Know that he has not forgotten you. You are not alone in this battle. You are loved!

Our King Jesus Christ will go before you and behind you as Deuteronomy 1:30 and Psalms 139:5 tells us.

And you are not alone.....You are loved and loved greatly.

Your brothers and sisters in Jesus Christ who are truly awake and serving Him with all their hearts are fighting in just the same way.

You are not alone.....We are all loved by the Master.

As the day draws closer to his soon coming return...

As more demons and fallen ones are released....

As you're betrayed by family and friends....

You are not alone. You are loved.

As end time days come closer to ending....

As the battle rages on the left...

On the right...

Behind you...

And before you...

You are not alone....

You are loved by the one who thought you were worth dying for....

Jesus Christ, our Savior, King, Lord and Master.

Remember what 1 Corinthians 10:13 says. “13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.”

Always remember these words of our loving Savior for He is the Word of God.....

I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee....Hebrews 13:5

The LORD hath appeared of old unto me, saying, Yea, I have loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore with lovingkindness have I drawn thee. Jeremiah 31:5

Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. 1 Peter 5:7

Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. Isaiah 41:10

So, be encouraged right now and know that in all this....

you are not alone!

YOU ARE LOVED!

Vicki Goforth Parnell 11-18-23@7:35pm

What I believe 12-21-22@9:07 AM by Vicki Goforth Parnell

Jesus I believe in the word of God fully...that it is truth because you are both the Word as John 1:1 says and truth as John 14:6 tells us.

I believe you came to this earth born of a virgin, (Matthew 1:23, Isaiah 7:14) raised as a man (Luke 3:23) though you were still God in man's flesh.

I believe it's by your Holy Spirit in me that I make this confession (1 Corinthians 12: 3) and it's by grace and not by works we are saved. (Galatians 2:20)

I believe you preached the kingdom of God, raised the dead, healed the sick, cast out demons and loved all men equally and forgave all. (Matthew 4:23-24)

I believe you, Jesus allowed yourself to be betrayed by Judas Iscariot (Luke 2a: 3-6) and allowed yourself to be arrested, beat, scourged, tortured in many ways then be placed upon a cross. There upon it you gave your life freely (Mark 15) so all who choose you as our Savior, as Lord and Master could be washed clean of their sins and have eternal life as John 3:16 tells us.

I believe your fleshly body was placed inside a tomb and laid there for 3 days, but your spiritual being descended into the depths of hell and preached to the souls of captivity there. (Ephesians 4:9, 1 Peter 3:18-19, Hosea 13:24)

I believe you took the keys of satan's own kingdom from his trembling hands. (Revelation 1:18)

I believe you entered hell unafraid and defeated by your holiness and power, every demonic force or evil spiritual being alone without the aid of angels. (Ephesians 4:8-9) I believe you set those spirits/souls free in hell you preached to and rose on the 3rd day both in body and spirit victoriously for us. (1 Corinthians 15:4) All because of your little children, God's beloved creation called mankind.

I believe Jesus, he's soon to return for his bride, but the time is hidden. But all signs point to now. (1 Thessalonians 4:15-17)

I believe Jesus, you have been given a name above all names by Father God through your sacrifice and the shedding of your precious all-powerful blood. (Philippians 2:9-11)

I believe that Jesus, you will return with your saints on a white horse and defeat antichrist, his false prophet and the armies of the world that gathered against you. (Revelation 19:11-21, Revelation 16:16)

I believe Jesus you will set your foot down on Mount Olive. (Zechariah 14: 3-4)

I believe Jesus will reign for 1000 years. (Revelation 20:4) Then defeat satan once and for all. (Revelation 20:10)

I believe there will be a new heaven and a new earth come down out of heaven in which no sin

shall ever enter there. (Revelation 21:1-20)

I believe the great commission of Mark 16:15-20 is for all of us and should be active in our lives because Romans 2:11 says, “.... There is no respect of persons with God!”

I also believe we are to pick up our cross of Jesus daily and follow him forsaking everything in pursuit of him (Luke 9:23) and that we should love and forgive all people as You, Jesus does. (Ephesians 4:32)

I believe! I believe! I believe!

When False Prophet's Prophecies Sometimes Come True 8-31-24

Vicki Goforth Parnell

The question was asked in Telegram what is divination and how can false prophet's prophecies sometimes come true. Here is my prayerful answer with some of the things I have learned myself so far.

Divination is the effort to obtain insight into a question or situation by way of an occultic, standardized process, or ritual. To engage in divination is to reveal mysterious knowledge by supernatural practices. It is correlated with the occult and involves fortune-telling or soothsaying, as it used to be called. Those practicing divination are able through fallen angels, demons and in the past technology at times to foretell future events. Some of the ways besides the looking glass technology the enemy once used are: the enemy reads the stars. The stars are like God's announcement of who He has created us to be. For example Jesus Christ's star announced that He, the Messiah, had come into the world. So another person's star might say. He is called to go to college, become wealthy or preach the gospel.

Another way the enemy makes things appear to come true is by manipulation. The pre-arrangement of circumstances by dreams, through people such as witches and direct demonic influences to name a few. Things I have run into in these circumstances has been where a false prophet's word and such like comes true: Through monitoring spirits that spy on the true prophets and children of God. They read or hear what's been received from God and then tell it to their false prophet who then releases the information in the name of God. Sometimes even before the real one releases it. It can be a demon spirit or an astral projector doing the spying. The astral projector can even be the false prophet.

The enemy studies the Word of God and has the ability at times when prophetic things are given to interpret God's meaning before most of His children. They recognize God's terminology from past judgments they've lived through and the seasons transpiring in our world. What happens before will happen again. (Ecclesiastes 1:9 The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun.)

But some of their favorite things I found is they like to have their false prophets foretell an event that they then arrange to happen. The demons can by supernatural means protect someone from harm if the prophetic words involve danger. For example it's been prophesied that a movie star and friends will be in a plane crash but the movie star will survive. The event happens. The movie star might be wounded but still alive. The enemy can supernaturally protect that person keeping them from death because of their covenant with the kingdom of darkness. Proving in the eyes of the world the person was a true prophet. Unless it's that movie star's time to die by God's calendar and He steps in. Then at this time the false prophet is exposed.

There's an example of divination in the Holy Bible where Paul cast out the demon inside a woman operating in this spirit that knew and told about who Paul was. This is found in Acts 16.

Acts 16:16-18

¹⁶ And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying:

¹⁷ The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high God, which shew unto us the way of salvation.

¹⁸ And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour.

Another example I have learned of is how the enemy operates through dreams.

A woman is given a so-called prophetic word that a man from her past would reenter her life. She would also have a dream of him the night before they were to meet. She is told he would have a dream of her also. The next day she feels very strongly (demonic witchcraft influence) to go to a new restaurant for lunch. Why not ? It couldn't hurt.

As she's eating a man walks in. It's the man from her past she was given the word about. (Who is actually involved in witchcraft and it's a setup.) They end up talking. She tells the man she dreamed of him and he said he dreamed of her. (Witchcraft lies, manipulation, familiar spirits at work) But to the woman she is totally sold out in believing the person who gave the word is genuine. In addition she has just let the devil into her life to create chaos in many ways.

These are only a few of the ways a false prophet's word and such like can come true. The enemy doesn't have any remorse in deceiving and destroying your life. This again is why it is imperative to always try, test, discern and pray about all things in Jesus Christ's Name.

Who is Jesus Christ, the Son of God? 7-20-26

A few verses about our lovely Lord Jesus Christ.

Son of God and Savior: John 3:16 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

The Way, the Truth, and the Life: John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

Unity with the Father: John 10:30 I and my Father are one.

The Word Made Flesh: John 1:14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

Holy Advocate: 1 John 2:1 My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous:

Author and Finisher of Faith: Hebrews 12:2 Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

Mediator Between God and Men: 1 Timothy 2:5 For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus.

Head of All Principality and Power: Colossians 2:10 And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and power.

Part of the Godhead: Colossians 2:9 For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.

Healer: Isaiah 53:5 But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

Redeemer: Job 19:25 For I know that my Redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth.

1 Peter 1:18-19:

18 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;

19 But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot.

The Cornerstone: Acts 4:11 This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.

Exclusive Salvation: Acts 4:12 Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

Eternal Life Only Through Him: John 10:28 And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.

Jesus Christ is Lord: 1 Corinthians 12:3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.

Propitiation for Sins: 1 John 2:2 And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world.

He's the Manifestation of God's Love: 1 John 4:9 In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him.

Revealer of the Father: John 14:9 Jesus said unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father.

The Last Adam: 1 Corinthians 15:45 And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam was made a quickening spirit.

Our Provider: Philippians 4:19 But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus.

Our Strength: Philippians 4:13 I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me.

High Priest Hebrews 6:20 Whither the forerunner is for us entered, *even* Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

Pontenate, King of Kings & Lord of Lords: 1 Timothy 6:15 Which in his times he shall shew, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords;

Bread of Life: John 6:35 And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

Light of the World: John 9:5 As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world.

All Powerful: Matthew 28:18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

Unconquerable: Colossians 2:15 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

Name Is Above All Others: Philippians 2:9 Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name:

Good Shepherd: John 10:11 I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.

Carpenter: Mark 6:3 Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him.

Dominion Over Storms and Seas: Luke 8:25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being afraid wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

Righteous Judge: John 5:22 For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son:
John 5:27 And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man.

Our Example: 1 Peter 2:21: For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps.

Pre-existent: John 8:58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

Unchanging: Hebrews 13:8 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

Authority Over All Angels: 1 Peter 3:22 Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

Casts out Demons: Matthew 8:16 Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

Alpha & Omega, the First & Last, Beginning & End: Revelation 22:13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

Son of David: Matthew 12:23: And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the son of David?

Died on the Cross: Luke 23:46 And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

The Resurrection: John 11:25 Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

Lord of the Sabbath: Mark 2:28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

WHO IS OUR SAVIOR?
NAMES AND TITLES OF JESUS CHRIST IN THE WORD OF GOD

Vicki Goforth Parnell 11-25-25 (Still a work in Progress.)

A ROD OUT OF THE STEM OF JESSE: (Isaiah 11:1) And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:

ADVOCATE: (1 John 2:1) My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous:

ALMIGHTY: (Revelation 1:8) I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

ALPHA AND OMEGA: (Revelation 1:8) I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty. (Revelation 1:11; 21:6; 22:13)

AMEN: (Revelation 3:14) And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

APOSTLE OF OUR PROFESSION: (Hebrews 3:1) Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus;

ARM OF THE LORD: (Isaiah 51:9) Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of the LORD; awake, as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. Art thou not it that hath cut Rahab, and wounded the dragon?

(Isaiah 53:1) Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed?

AUTHOR AND FINISHER OF OUR FAITH: (Hebrews 12:2) Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

AUTHOR OF ETERNAL SALVATION: (Hebrews 5:9) And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

BEGINNING AND THE END: (Revelation 21:6) And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. (Revelation 22:13)

(Revelation 1:8) I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

BEGINNING OF CREATION OF GOD: (Revelation 3:14) And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God; (Mark 9:7)

BEGOTTEN SON: (John 3:18) He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. (John 1:18; 3:16; 1 John 4:9)

(Acts 13:33) God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalms, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

BLESSED AND ONLY POTENTATE: (1 Timothy 6:15) Which in his times he shall show, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords;

BLESSED HOPE: (Titus 2:13) Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ.

BRANCH: (Isaiah 11:1) And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:

BRANCH OF THE LORD: (Isaiah 4:2) In that day shall the branch of the LORD be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel.

BRANCH OF RIGHTEOUSNESS: (Jeremiah 33:15) In those days, and at that time, will I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.

BREAD OF GOD: (John 6:33)

For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

BREAD OF LIFE: (John 6:32) Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven.

BRIDEGROOM (Matthew 9:15) And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then shall they fast. (Matthew 25:1; 5-6; 10)

BRIGHT AND MORNING STAR: (Revelation 22:16) I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.

BRIGHTNESS OF HIS GLORY: (Hebrews 1:3) Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high:

CAPTAIN OF THEIR SALVATION: (Hebrews 2:10) For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings.

CARPENTER: (Mark 6:3) Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him.

CARPENTER'S SON: (Matthew 13:55) Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas?

CHIEF CORNER STONE: (1 Peter 2:6) Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

(Ephesians 2:20) And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone;

CHIEF SHEPHERD: (1 Peter 5:4) And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away.

CHOSEN OF GOD: (Luke 23:35) And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

CHRIST: (Luke 4:41) And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God. And he rebuking them suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ. (Matthew 1:16-17; 23:10; Romans 6:4)

CHRIST OF GOD: (Luke 9:20) He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Peter answering said, The Christ of God.

CHRIST JESUS: (Acts 19:4) Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus. (Romans 3:24; 8:1-2; 9; 15:5)

CONSOLATION OF ISRAEL: (Luke 2:25) And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him.

CORNERSTONE: (Psalm 118:22) The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner.

(Acts 4:10-11) 10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole. 11 This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.

COUNSELLOR: (Isaiah 9:6) For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

DAYSPRING: (Luke 1:78) Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us,

DELIVERER: (Romans 11:26) And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Zion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob:

DESIRE OF ALL NATIONS: (Haggai 2:7) And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts.

DOOR: (John 10:7) Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

ELECT: (1 Peter 2:6) Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

EMMANUEL: (Matthew 1:23) Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

ETERNAL LIFE: (1 John 1:2) (For the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;) (1 John 5:20)

EVERLASTING FATHER: (Isaiah 9:6) For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The Mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

EXPRESS IMAGE OF HIS PERSON: (Hebrews 1:3) Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his

power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high:

FAITHFUL: (1 Thessalonians 5:24) Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it. (2 Thessalonians 3:3; 2 Timothy 2:13)

FAITHFUL AND TRUE: (Revelation 19:11) And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

FAITHFUL AND TRUE WITNESS: (Revelation 3:14) And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

FAITHFUL WITNESS: (Revelation 1:5) And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

FIRST AND LAST: (Revelation 1:17) And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last: (Revelation 1:11; 22:13)

FIRST BEGOTTEN: (Hebrews 1:6) And again, when he bringeth in the first begotten into the world, he saith, And let all the angels of God worship him.

FIRST BEGOTTEN OF THE DEAD: (Revelation 1:5) And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

FIRST BORN OF EVERY CREATURE: (Colossians 1:15) Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature:

FORERUNNER: (Hebrews 6:20) Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

GLORY OF THE LORD: (Isaiah 40:5) And the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

GOD: (Isaiah 40:3) The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the LORD, make straight in the desert a highway for our God. (John 1:1; 20:28; Titus 2:13; 1 John 5:20)

(Isaiah 9:6) For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace

GOD BLESSED: (Romans 9:5) Whose are the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

GOD MY SAVIOUR (Luke 1:47) And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

GOOD SHEPHERD: (John 10:11) I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.

GOVERNOR: (Matthew 2:6) And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel.

GREAT HIGH PRIEST: (Hebrews 4:14) Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession.

GREAT PROPHET: (Luke 7:16) And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people.

GREAT SHEPHERD (Hebrews 13:20) Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant,

HE THAT LIVETH AND WAS DEAD: (Revelation 1:18) I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

HEAD OF THE CHURCH: (Ephesians 5:23) For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body. (Colossians 1:18)

HEAD OF THE CORNER: (Mark 12:10) And have ye not read this scripture; The stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner: (Acts 4:11; Psalms 118:22; Luke 20:17)

HEAD OVER ALL THINGS TO THE CHURCH: (Ephesians 1:22) And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church,

HEIR OF ALL THINGS: (Hebrews 1:2) Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;

HIGH PRIEST (Hebrews 3:1) Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus; (Hebrews 2:17)

(Hebrews 5:10) Called of God an high priest after the order of Melchisedec.

PROPHET OF THE HIGHEST: (Luke 1:76) And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;

HIS DEAR SON: (Colossians 1:13) Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son:

HIS OWN SON: (Romans 8:3) For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh: (Romans 8:32)

HOLY CHILD: (Acts 4:27) For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together,

HOLY ONE: (Acts 3:14) But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you; (Acts 2:27)

HOLY ONE OF GOD: (Mark 1:24) Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God.

HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL: (Isaiah 41:14) Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the LORD, and thy redeemer, the Holy One of Israel.

HOPE OF GLORY: (Colossians 1:27) To them God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory.

HORN OF SALVATION: (Luke 1:69) And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David;

I AM: (John 8:58) Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

IMAGE OF GOD: (2 Corinthians 4:4) In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them. (Colossians 1:15)

IMMANUEL: (Isaiah 7:14) Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. (Isaiah 8:8)

JESUS: (Matthew 1:21) And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins. (Philippians 2:10; Revelation 22:16)

JESUS CHRIST (Romans 5:17) For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.) (Romans 6:23; Philippians 2:11)

JESUS CHRIST THE RIGHTEOUS (1 John 2:1) My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous:

JESUS OF NAZARETH: (Matthew 21:11) And the multitude said, This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee. (Mark 10:47)

JESUS THE CHRIST: (Matthew 16:20) Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ.

JUDGE: (Isaiah 33:22) For the LORD is our judge, the LORD is our lawgiver, the LORD is our king; he will save us. (Hebrews 10:30; Psalms 98:9)

(Romans 2:16) In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel.

(1 Corinthians 4:4) For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord.

JUDGE OF ISRAEL: (Micah 5:1) Now gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us: they shall smite the judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek.

JUDGE OF THE QUICK AND THE DEAD: (Acts 10:42) And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead. (1 Peter 4:5)

JUST ONE: (Acts 7:52) Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which showed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers:

KING: (Zechariah 9:9) Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. (Matthew 21:5; John 19:14)

KING ETERNAL, IMMORTAL, INVISIBLE: (1 Timothy 1:17) Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen.

KING OF ISRAEL (John 1:49) Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel. (Matthew 7:42; Mark 15:32)

(John 12:13) Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord.

KING OF KINGS: (Revelation 19:16) And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS. (1 Timothy 6:15; Revelation 17:14)

KING OF SAINTS: (Revelation 15:3) And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints.

KING OF THE JEWS: (Matthew 2:2) Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. (Matthew 27:11; 29; 37; Mark 15:2; 9; 12; 18; 26; Luke 23:3; 37-38; John 18:33; 39; 19:3; 19; 21)

LAMB: (Revelation 13:8) And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world. (Acts 8:32; Revelation 5:6; 17:14; 21:14; 22; 22:1)

LAMB OF GOD: (John 1:29) The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world. (John 1:36)

LAMB WITHOUT BLEMISH AND WITHOUT SPOT: (1 Peter 1:19) But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

LAST ADAM: (1 Corinthians 15:45) And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam was made a quickening spirit.

LAWGIVER: (Isaiah 33:22) For the LORD is our judge, the LORD is our lawgiver, the LORD is our king; he will save us.

(James 4:12) There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?

LEADER AND COMMANDER: (Isaiah 55:4) Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people.

LIGHT: (John 1:7) he same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe.

LIGHT OF MEN: (John 1:4) In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

LIGHT OF THE WORLD: (John 8:12) Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. (John 9:5)

LIVING BREAD (John 6:51) I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

LIVING STONE: (1 Peter 2:4) To whom coming, as unto a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious,

LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH: (Revelation 5:5) And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

LORD (Romans 10:13) For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. (Isaiah 40:3; Mark 1:3; 2:28; Acts 2:21; 1 Peter 1:3; Hebrews 1:10)

LORD FROM HEAVEN: (1 Corinthians 15:47) The first man is of the earth, earthy; the second man is the Lord from heaven.

LORD JESUS CHRIST: (Acts 15:11) But we believe that through the grace of the LORD Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they. (Acts 11:17; 15:26; 16:31; Romans 1:7; 5:11; Romans 15:6)

LORD OF ALL: (Acts 10:36) The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:)

LORD OF GLORY: (1 Corinthians 2:8) Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.

LORD OF HOSTS: (Zechariah 8:3) Thus saith the LORD; I am returned unto Zion, and will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and Jerusalem shall be called a city of truth; and the mountain of the LORD of hosts the holy mountain. (Zechariah 8:4; 6 ;7)

LORD OF LORDS: (1 Timothy 6:15) Which in his times he shall show, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords; (Revelation 17:14; 19:16)

LORD OF OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS: (Jeremiah 23:6) In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

MAN APPROVED OF GOD: (Acts 2:22) Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know:

MAN OF SORROWS: (Isaiah 53:3) He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

MAN OF THY RIGHT HAND: (Psalms 80:7) Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand, upon the son of man whom thou madest strong for thyself.

MASTER (Matthew 23:8) But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren. (Matthew 8:19; 9:11; 23:8; Mark 9:5)

MEDIATOR: (1 Timothy 2:5) For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;

MESSENGER OF THE COVENANT: (Malachi 3:1) Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

MESSIAH: (Daniel 9:25) Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times. (Daniel 9:26; John 4:25-26)

MESSIAS: (John 1:41) He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ.

MIGHTY GOD: (Isaiah 9:6) For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

MIGHTY ONE: (Isaiah 60:16) Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the LORD am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

MINE ELECT: (Isaiah 42:1) Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. (Isaiah 65:9)

MY BELOVED: (Matthew 12:18) Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall show judgment to the Gentiles.

MY BELOVED SON: (Mark 1:11) And there came a voice from heaven, saying, Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (Matthew 3:17; 17:5; Luke 3:22; 9:35; 20:15; 2 Peter 1:17)

MY MESSENGER: (Isaiah 42:19) Who is blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger that I sent? who is blind as he that is perfect, and blind as the LORD's servant? (Malachi 3:1)

MY SERVANT: (Isaiah 42:1) Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. (Matthew 12:18)

MY SERVANT THE BRANCH: (Zechariah 3:8) Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH.

MY SON: (Psalms 2:7) I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. (Matthew 2:15; 21:37; Hebrews 1:5)

MORNING STAR: (Revelation 22:16) I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.

NAZARENE: (Matthew 2:23) And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene.

OBEDIENT UNTO DEATH: (Philippians 2:8) And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.

OFFSPRING OF DAVID (Revelation 22:16) I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.

(Romans 1:3) Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh;

ONE SON, HIS WELLBELOVED: (Mark 12:6) Having yet therefore one son, his wellbeloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.

ONLY BEGOTTEN SON: (John 3:16) For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (John 3:18; 1 John 4:9)

ONLY BEGOTTEN SON, WHICH IS IN THE BOSOM OF THE FATHER: (John 1:18) No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him.

ONLY WISE GOD: (1 Timothy 1:17) Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen.

OUR HOPE: (1 Timothy 1:1) Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment of God our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, which is our hope;

OUR PASSOVER: (1 Corinthians 5:7) Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:

OVER ALL, GOD BLESSED FOREVER: (Romans 9:5) Whose are the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

POWER OF GOD: (1 Corinthians 1:24) But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

PRECIOUS: (1 Peter 2:4) To whom coming, as unto a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious, (1 Peter 2:7)

PRINCE OF LIFE: (Acts 3:15) And killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses.

PRINCE OF KINGS: (Revelation 1:5) And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

PRINCE OF PEACE: (Isaiah 9:6) For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

PROPHET: (Luke 24:19) And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people: (Matthew 13:57)

PROPHET MIGHTY IN DEED AND WORD: (Luke 24:19) And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:

PROPHET OF NAZARETH OF GALILEE: (Matthew 21:11) And the multitude said, This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee.

Acts 3:22) For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you.

PROPITIATION FOR OUR SINS: (1 John 2:2) And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world. (1 John 4:10)

RABBI (John 3:2) The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. (John 1:38; 49)

RABBONI: (John 20:16) Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rabboni; which is to say, Master.

REDEEMER: (Job 19:25) For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:

(Isaiah 59:20) And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD.

(Isaiah 44:6) Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God.

RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE: (John 11:25) Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: (Philippians 3:10)

RIGHTEOUS BRANCH: (Jeremiah 23:5) Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.

RIGHTEOUS JUDGE: (2 Timothy 4:8) Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

ROCK: (1 Corinthians 10:4) And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

ROOT: (Revelation 22:16) I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.

ROOT OF DAVID: (Revelation 5:5) And one of the elders said unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

(Revelation 22:16) I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.

(Romans 1:3) Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh.

ROOT OF JESSE: (Isaiah 11:10) And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious.

SAVIOR: (Luke 2:11) For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. (Acts 5:31;13:23; Philippians 3:20; 1 Timothy 1:1; 2:3; 2 Timothy 1:10; Titus 1:4; 2:10; 13; 3:4; 6; Jude 25)

SAVIOUR OF ALL MEN (1 Timothy 4:10)

For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe.

SAVIOR OF THE BODY: (Ephesians 5:23) For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body.

SAVIOUR OF THE WORLD: (John 4:42) And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.

SECOND MAN: (1 Corinthians 15:47) The first man is of the earth, earthy; the second man is the Lord from heaven.

SEED OF WOMAN: (Genesis 3:15) And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

(Galatians 4:4) But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law.

Note: Also, Genesis 3:15 speaks of the seed of a woman rather than the seed of a man. This unusual wording could indicate that the woman's offspring would not have an earthly father. In that case, this refers to the first promise of a Redeemer in the Bible, which is certainly fulfilled in Jesus Christ, who was begotten of the Holy Spirit and born of a virgin (Luke 1:34–35).

SHEPHERD AND BISHOP OF SOULS: (1 Peter 2:25) For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

SHILOH: (Genesis 49:10) The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be.

SON OF ABRAHAM: (Matthew 1:1) The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham.

SON OF DAVID: (Mark 10:47) And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me. (Matthew 1:1; 9:27; Mark 10:48; Luke 18:38-39)

SON OF GOD: (John 10:36) Jesus asks the crowd, "Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God? (Matthew 2:15; John 1:34; 3:16; 11:27; Matthew 16:16; Luke 4:41)

(Psalms 2:7) I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee.

SON OF HIS OWN HOUSE: (Hebrews 3:6) But Christ as a son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

SON OF JOSEPH (John 6:42) And they said, Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven? (John 1:45; 4:5)

(Luke 4:22) And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Joseph's son?

SON OF MAN (Matthew 8:20) And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head. (Matthew 9:6; 10:23; 11:19; John 1:51; Acts 7:56)

(Daniel 7:13) I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

SON OF MAN WHOM THOU MADEST STRONG FOR THYSELF: (Psalms 80:7) Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand, upon the son of man whom thou madest strong for thyself.

SON OF MARY: (Mark 6:3) Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him.

SON OF THE BLESSED: (Mark 14:61) But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

SON OF THE HIGHEST: (Luke 1:32) He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David:

SON OF THE LIVING GOD: (Matthew 16:16) And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. (John 6:69)

SUN OF RIGHTEOUSNESS: (Malachi 4:2) But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.

THE BEGINNING: (Colossians 1:18) And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence.

THE BRANCH (Zechariah 6:12) And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the LORD:

THE BRANCH THAT THOU MADEST STRONG FOR THYSELF: (Psalms 80:15) And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted, and the branch that thou madest strong for thyself.

THE CHRIST (John 1:41) He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messiah, which is, being interpreted, the Christ. (Matthew 16:16)

THE JUST ONE: (Acts 7:52) Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which shewed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers:

THE LIFE (John 14:6) Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. (John 11:25; 1 John 1:2)

(John 1:4) In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

THE MAN: (John 19:5) Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man!

THE MAN CHRIST JESUS: (1 Timothy 2:5) For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;

THE SON (Matthew 11:27) All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. (Hebrews 1:7)

THE STONE: (Acts 4:11) This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. (Psalms 118:22; Mark 12:10; Luke 20:17)

THE TRUTH: (John 14:6) Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

(John 1:14) And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

THE WAY (John 14:6) Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

THE WORD: (John 1:1) In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

TRUE (Revelation 19:11) And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. (Revelation 3:14)

TRUE GOD: (1 John 5:20) And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life.

TRUE LIGHT: (John 1:9) That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

TRUE VINE: (John 15:1) I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

VINE: (John 15:5) I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing. (John 5:4)

WHICH IS, AND WHICH WAS, AND WHICH IS TO COME: (Revelation 1:4) John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne; (Revelation 1:8; 4:8)

WISDOM OF GOD: (1 Corinthians 1:24) But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

WITNESS: (Isaiah 55:4) Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people.

WONDERFUL (Isaiah 9:6) For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace

WORD OF GOD (Revelation 19:13) And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

WORD OF LIFE (1 John 1:1) That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life;

WORTHY: (Revelation 5:12) Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing. (Revelation 5:9)

WHY DO WE GO TO CHURCH? 10-9-19@6:52 AM

Why do I go to church? I've pondered on this for days, for we are to do a Bible study on this subject at church this coming Saturday night. As I pondered, many things came to me "Why," but only one thing and one thing alone stands out predominantly and that is it's another opportunity to come into God's holy presence and worship and offer praise unto our King, but this time with other believers in Christ. But what does it mean to worship, to truly worship God? We are called to worship. We are created to worship God in the beauty of holiness. Psalms 95:6 says, "O come, let us worship and bow down: let us kneel before the LORD our maker." and Psalms 29:2 says, "Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness."

When we come into His presence we are supposed to leave the cares of our lives at the door of the church and come with open arms, open abandonment into God's presence for He is a holy God. Just in all His ways. John 4:23 reads, "But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him."

To worship in spirit means: To love Him with heart, soul, mind and strength. True worship must be 'in spirit,' that is, engaging the whole heart. Unless there's a real passion for God, there is no worship in spirit. At the same time worship must be 'in truth,' that is, properly in form. We are also instructed to worship or to sacrifice unto Him in our bodies also.

Romans 12:1-2 I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.² And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God.

When you come into your Heavenly Father's presence and you worship Him in unconditional surrender or even as some say reckless abandonment, then you are empowering Him full access into your life to be able to work the impossible into all your present and future situations. But what is the difference between praising our God and worshipping Him? I found an article written by 'Got Questions Ministries' who gives an earnest explanation of both: Praise is the joyful recounting of all God has done for us. It is closely intertwined with thanksgiving as we offer back to God appreciation for His mighty works on our behalf. We are commanded to give praise unto our God.

Romans 15:11 And again, Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles; and laud him, all ye people.

Worship however, comes from a different place within our spirits. Worship should be reserved for God alone.

Luke 4:8 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

Worship is the art of losing self in the adoration of another. Praise can be a part of worship, but worship goes beyond praise. Praise is easy; worship is not. Worship gets to the heart of who we are. To truly worship God, we must let go of our self-worship. We must be willing to humble ourselves before God, surrender every part of our lives to His control, and adore Him for who He is, not just what He has done. Worship is a lifestyle, not just an occasional activity. Jesus said the Father is seeking those who will worship Him 'in spirit and in truth.' (John 4:23 God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.)

In Scripture, praise is usually presented as boisterous, joyful, and uninhibited. God invites praise of all kinds from His creation. Jesus said that if people don't praise God, even the 'stones will cry out praise,

Luke 19:40 And he answered and said unto them, I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out.

When the Holy Bible mentions worship, however, the tone changes. We read verses like:

Psalms 96:9 O worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness: fear before him, all the earth.

Psalms 95:6 O come, let us worship and bow down: let us kneel before the LORD our maker.

Often, worship is coupled with the act of bowing or kneeling, which shows humility and contrition, Examples such as:

2 Chronicles 29:28 And all the congregation worshipped, and the singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: and all this continued until the burnt offering was finished.

Hebrews 11:21 By faith Jacob, when he was a dying, blessed both the sons of Joseph; and worshipped, leaning upon the top of his staff.;

Revelation 19:10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

It is through true worship that we invite the Holy Spirit to speak to us, convict us, and comfort us. Through worship, we realign our priorities with God's and acknowledge Him once more as the rightful Lord of our lives. God intended man to worship and serve Him in the days lived in the Holy Bible and even unto this day. We are currently supposed to be doing so, also.

Hebrews 13:8 Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

Malachi 3:6 For I am the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed.

It's time for the true believers of our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ to arise from our slumber, rub the sleep from our eyes, shake the dust off our clothes, and start coming before our God in humble worship and praise. It's time for us to leave all our 'junk,' all our 'stuff' at the feet of Jesus and pick up our garments of praise. We should no longer offer unto Him half-hearted, lukewarm praise and worship! He is a just God. A kind God, full of love, mercy and compassion. He is long suffering unto man, but He will not always be long suffering. Because one day He will be our Judge and then it will be too late to offer our praise and worship unto Him. So let's let the cares of our lives and the tiredness of our bodies go and let us come together and worship together in love and unity, and become the church that Jesus Christ has called us to be. That city on the hill, that beacon of hope and light for all to see.